The Bankruptcy of The United States



Document # 100.0.0. #01 of 37

Subject: .The Bankruptcy of The United States United States Congressional Record, March 17, 1993 Vol. 33, page H-1303

THIS IS IMPORTANT !!!!

Speaker-Rep. James Traficant, Jr. (Ohio) addressing the House:

"Mr. Speaker, we are here now in chapter 11.. Members of Congress are official trustees presiding over the greatest reorganization of any Bankrupt entity in world history, the U.S. Government. We are setting forth hopefully, a blueprint for our future. There are some who say it is a coroner's report that will lead to our demise.

It is an established fact that the United States Federal Government has been dissolved by the Emergency Banking Act, March 9, 1933, 48 Stat. 1, Public Law 89-719; declared by President Roosevelt, being bankrupt and insolvent. H.J.R. 192, 73rd Congress m session June 5, 1933 - Joint Resolution To Suspend The Gold Standard and Abrogate The Gold Clause dissolved the Sovereign Authority of the United States and the official capacities of all United States Governmental Offices, Officers, and Departments and is further evidence that the United States Federal Government exists today in name only.

The receivers of the United States Bankruptcy are the International Bankers, via the United Nations, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund. All United States Offices, Officials, and Departments are now operating within a de facto status in name only under Emergency War Powers. With the Constitutional Republican form of Government now dissolved, the receivers of the Bankruptcy have adopted a new form of government for the United States. This new form of government is known as a Democracy, being an established Socialist/Communist order under a new governor for America. This act was instituted and established by transferring and/or placing the Office of the Secretary of Treasury to that of the Governor of the International Monetary Fund. Public Law 94-564, page 8, Section H.R. 13955 reads in part: "The U.S. Secretary of Treasury receives no compensation for representing the United States."

Gold and silver were such a powerful money during the founding of the united states of America, that the founding fathers declared that only gold or silver coins can be "money" in America. Since gold and silver coinage were heavy and inconvenient for a lot of transactions, they were stored in banks and a claim check was issued as a money substitute. People traded their coupons as money, or "currency." Currency is not money, but a money substitute. Redeemable currency must promise to pay a dollar equivalent in gold or silver money. Federal Reserve Notes (FRNs) make no such promises, and are not "money." A Federal Reserve Note is a debt obligation of the federal United States government, not "money?' The federal United States government and the U.S. Congress were not and have never been authorized by the Constitution for the united states of America to issue currency of any kind, but only lawful money, -gold and silver coin.

It is essential that we comprehend the distinction between real money and paper money substitute. One cannot get rich by accumulating money substitutes, one can only get deeper into debt. We the People no longer have any "money." Most Americans have not been paid any "money" for a very long time, perhaps not in their entire life. Now do you comprehend why you feel broke? Now, do you understand why you are "bankrupt," along with the rest of the country?

Federal Reserve Notes (FRNs) are unsigned checks written on a closed account. FRNs are an inflatable paper system designed to create debt through inflation (devaluation of currency). when ever there is an increase of the supply of a money substitute in the economy without a corresponding increase in the gold and silver backing, inflation occurs.

Inflation is an invisible form of taxation that irresponsible governments inflict on their citizens. The Federal Reserve Bank who controls the supply and movement of FRNs has everybody fooled. They have access to an unlimited supply of FRNs, paying only for the printing costs of what they need. FRNs are nothing more than promissory notes for U.S. Treasury securities (T-Bills) - a promise to pay the debt to the Federal Reserve Bank.

There is a fundamental difference between "paying" and "discharging" a debt. To pay a debt, you must pay with value or substance (i.e. gold, silver, barter or a commodity). With FRNs, you can only discharge a debt. You cannot pay a debt with a debt currency system. You cannot service a debt with a currency that has no backing in value or substance. No contract in Common law is valid unless it involves an exchange of "good & valuable consideration." Unpayable debt transfers power and control to the sovereign power structure that has no interest in money, law, equity or justice because they have so much wealth already.

Their lust is for power and control. Since the inception of central banking, they have controlled the fates of nations.

The Federal Reserve System is based on the Canon law and the principles of sovereignty protected in the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. In fact, the international bankers used a "Canon Law Trust" as their model, adding stock and naming it a "Joint Stock Trust." The U.S. Congress had passed a law making it illegal for any legal "person" to duplicate a "Joint Stock Trust" in 1873. The Federal Reserve Act was legislated post-facto (to 1870), although post-facto laws are strictly forbidden by the Constitution. [1:9:3]

The Federal Reserve System is a sovereign power structure separate and distinct from the federal United States government. The Federal Reserve is a maritime lender, and/or maritime insurance underwriter to the federal United States operating exclusively under Admiralty/Maritime law. The lender or underwriter bears the risks, and the Maritime law compelling specific performance in paying the interest, or premiums are the same.

Assets of the debtor can also be hypothecated (to pledge something as a security without taking possession of it.) as security by the lender or underwriter. The Federal Reserve Act stipulated that the interest on the debt was to be paid in gold. There was no stipulation in the Federal Reserve Act for ever paying the principle.

Prior to 1913, most Americans owned clear, allodial title to property, free and clear of any liens or mortgages until the Federal Reserve Act (1913) "Hypothecated" all property within the federal United States to the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve, -in which the Trustees (stockholders) held legal title. The U.S. citizen (tenant, franchisee) was registered as a "beneficiary" of the trust via his/her birth certificate. In 1933, the federal United States hypothecated all of the present and future properties, assets and labor of their "subjects," the 14th Amendment U.S. citizen, to the Federal Reserve System.

In return, the Federal Reserve System agreed to extend the federal United States corporation all the credit "money substitute" it needed. Like any other debtor, the federal United States government had to assign collateral and security to their creditors as a condition of the loan. Since the federal United States didn't have any assets, they assigned the private property of their "economic slaves", the U.S. citizens as collateral against the unpayable federal debt. They also pledged the unincorporated federal territories, national parks forests, birth certificates, and nonprofit organizations, as collateral against the federal debt. All has already been transferred as payment to the international bankers.

Unwittingly, America has returned to its pre-American Revolution, feudal roots whereby all land is held by a sovereign and the common people had no rights to hold allodial title to property. Once again, We the People are the tenants and sharecroppers renting our own property from a Sovereign in the guise of the Federal Reserve Bank. We the people have exchanged one master for another.

This has been going on for over eighty years without the "informed knowledge" of the American people, without a voice protesting loud enough. Now it's easy to grasp why America is fundamentally bankrupt.

Why don't more people own their properties outright?

Why are 90% of Americans mortgaged to the hilt and have little or no assets after all debts and liabilities have been paid? Why does it feel like you are working harder and harder and getting less and less?

We are reaping what has been sown, and the results of our harvest is a painful bankruptcy, and a foreclosure on American property, precious liberties, and a way of life. Few of our elected representatives in Washington, D.C. have dared to tell the truth. The federal United States is bankrupt. Our children will inherit this unpayable debt, and the tyranny to enforce paying it.

America has become completely bankrupt in world leadership, financial credit and its reputation for courage, vision and human rights. This is an undeclared economic war, bankruptcy, and economic slavery of the most corrupt order! Wake up America! Take back your Country."

[IS IT ANY WONDER THAT THE "ELITE" ARE OUT TO DESTROY REP TRAFICANT? He

is hitting the Socialist CFR/TC and the Communist UN where it hurts! LMsr.]

Image: United States Congressional Record, March 17, 1993 Vol. 33, page H-1303

Added by: Chester L McWhorter Sr: Forming the Federal Reserve System are the primary Federal Reserve "Banks" of: Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Cleveland, Richmond, Atlanta, Chicago, St Louis, Minneapolis, Kansas City, Dallas, and San Francisco. These banks are not real banks..you cannot cash a check there, open an account, etc. These "banks" are also holding companies of smaller banks.

In all of this discussion about income tax, we should be ever mindful of the fact that CONGRESS is the key. CONGRESS votes to spend the money. Congress gives the IRS its power. Congress gives the IRS its OWN budget. Congress is elected by the people. The IRS is A DECOY.

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<< We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org</u> http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the FIRST doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the First one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in

the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

S/Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 01 of 37 100.0.00 End

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 2

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

514

The Income Tax is Illegal



Doc #:100.0.0.1..........02 of 37. NOTE: AS OF 13 APRIL 2001, USA TODAY NEWSPAPERS REFUSE TO CARRY THE PAID

ADVERTISEMENTS BY "We the people foundation for constitutional education". Note that USAToday is owned by the folks who make up the Banking folks of the Fed Reserve. They receive all the money that comes from our taxes as dues to pay off the debt...the national debt will never be paid off because the bankers of the red fed would then lose the tax money which is their income source.

The Income Tax is Illegal. Pls See: We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education. <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u> Ph: 518-656-3578, Fax: 518-656-9724.

BUYING OUR WAY INTO BANKRUPTCY

February 7, 2001

Mr. Speaker, the trade deficit is at \$10 billion a week, \$40 billion a month, a half trillion dollars a year. Unbelievable. Japan continues to take \$60 billion out of our economy a year, and China is now taking over \$100 billion a year out of America, and both Japan and China continue to keep American products out.

Now, if that is not enough to neuter your dragon, China has missiles pointed at us.

Beam me up. A Nation that buys more than they sell will go bankrupt, and a Nation that allows illegal trade destroys all American industry.

I yield back the bankruptcy of America's steel industry. Day after day the

filings continue to mount up. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH).

MONICA, MARC RICH AND A PHONY FINE. February 14, 2001 First there was Monica. While Congress investigated cigars and pantyhose, China was spying and buying America. Now it is Marc Rich. True, Rich does not deserve a pardon. But once again two big pardons in the form of plea bargains have been overlooked, namely, John Huang and James Riady, two crooks that illegally funneled cash to the Democrat National Committee and to investigate them now would be double jeopardy. Beam me up! What are we coming to, Congress? This was not only slick, this is sick; and America may someday die because of it. I yield back a phony \$8 million fine for James Riady that will be paid for by Chinese Communists who are taking \$100 billion a year in trade surplus out of America's economy. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH)

February 27, 2001 Mr. Speaker, for 16 years FBI agent Robert Hanssen allegedly stole 6,000 top secret documents and sold them to Russia. Now if that is not enough to rape the Statue of Liberty, the FBI said Hanssen did that all by himself. Unbelievable. I say if Hanssen did that all by himself, I am a fashion leader. Hey, enough is enough. It is getting so bad, China is buying elections. Laptops with top

secrets are disappearing into thin air. Now FBI agents are selling our secrets. Beam me up. Even a seeing eye dog can smell the fact that we need to pass H.R. 305 and create an agency to monitor the Department of Justice who investigates themselves and never finds any wrongdoing. My God, this is out of hand. I yield back the fact that the FBI should be looking into FBI agent James Maddak, Sacramento, California, and his activities and urge an investigation. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH)

IS IT ANY WONDER WHY THE "ELITE" ARE TRYING TO DESTROY REP TRAFICANT? He is

hitting the Socialist CFR/TC and the Communist UN right where it hurts. These are Conservatives?

By Chuck Baldwin February 16, 2001

I cut my teeth on the belief that principles were more important than politics. Many mentors taught me that we should be faithful to fundamental virtues, not political parties. All of that sure seems obsolete today. I even question whether some of my teachers still believe what they taught me. For instance, do conservatives still believe that we should put the interests of the United States above the interests of foreign nations? Do conservatives still believe in national sovereignty? Do conservatives still believe that the most fundamental right given by God is the right to life? Do conservatives still believe that the principles enumerated in the Declaration of Independence form the cornerstone of this republic? And do conservatives still believe that the US Constitution is the supreme law of the land? If they do, they sure have a strange way of showing it. If this is a conservative administration, why is the Secretary of State saying that the U.S., Mexican border "is no longer a line that divides us, but a region that unites our nations"? Why is this administration preparing to legalize millions of illegal Mexican aliens?

Whose interests is Sen. Phil Gramm (R-TX) looking out for when he declares his goal is to let virtually any and all people living south of the border to "come into America legally to work, have their rights protected and accumulate human and financial capital to take back to Mexico"? What about the rights of American workers? Don't they count for anything anymore? Next, I read where President Bush is calling supporters of Bill Clinton, Al Gore, Hillary Clinton and other Democrats thanking them for "all they've done for their country." What is this all about?

We should now thank people for giving America the most corrupt administration in history? We should thank people for allowing our nation's military readiness to drop to its lowest level ever? We should thank people for Chinagate, Nannygate, Filegate, Zippergate, ad infinitum, ad naseum?

What about doing something for the people who were victimized by the criminals within the Clinton White House? I'm talking about people like Linda Tripp, Billy Dale, Johnny Chung, Kathleen Willey, Elizabeth Ward Gracen, etc. Where is Bush's conservative compassion for these people? It doesn't exist.

And speaking of compassion, what happened to all this support for faith-based institutions? The first major action of this new "conservative" Justice Department was the first-ever federal raid of a church in order to seize their buildings and assets for "back taxes." This was done in spite of the fact that churches are not required to pay taxes and that all the people involved paid their taxes.

To this Joseph Farah rightly observes, "This should be a warning to all those Christians who so gleefully accepted President Bush's overtures of 'help' from the federal government last week. What we saw in Indianapolis this week is the future if you accept those 'handouts' and 'goodies.'"

And while we are discussing the Justice Department, where is its investigation of Chinagate? Now, even Rep. Chris Cox (R-CA), author of the famous Cox Report detailing Communist Chinese espionage and subterfuge, says the new rules regulating the transfer of high tech equipment to China may be too severe. In other words, now that we have a Republican in the White House let's go back to business as usual and keep the international banks and businesses happy.

Have I mentioned that Colin Powell is promising that the "days of dumping on the UN are over"? He is. Neither is Powell concerned about China's takeover of the Panama Canal. Isn't that wonderful? Now, we can look forward to more UN intervention in America's affairs. That means more globalism and less sovereignty.

Bush has even announced (surprise) that our troops will stay in that UN-manufactured manure pile known as Bosnia and Kosovo. This "conservative" administration is obviously laying out the red carpet for the New World Order.

If these are conservatives, I no longer want to be one.

THE IRS CAN NOW RAID CHURCHES. February 28, 2001. Mr. Speaker, imagine a raid by 150 policemen. Was it a mob bust in Russia? No. Was it a drug warehouse in China? No. It was a church in Indianapolis. That is right. The Internal Revenue Service raided a

Baptist Church seizing the pastor, and, in fact, removing the pastor by force. Unbelievable. Now, everyone knows there is two sides to every story. Think about it. In America, you cannot pray in school, but now, the IRS can raid churches. Beam me up. America is going to hell in a hand basket. I yield back the Gestapo attitude that just keeps growing in our Federal Government. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH)

STOP THE GRAVY TRAIN TO COMMUNISTS

March 14, 2001. Mr. Speaker, news reports say China and Russia will sign a treaty opposing U.S. policy. China and Russia say, and I quote: ``America is too powerful and we must stymie their missile shield." Now, if that is not enough to spike our vodka, we give Russia billions of dollars a year in aid. China now takes at least \$10 billion a month out of the American trade surplus. Some experts say it is as high as \$20 billion a month. Mr. Speaker, we have a trade deficit of \$40 billion a month. Think about it. It is time to stop this gravy train to these Communist pimps, so help me; half a trillion dollars a year, and they have missiles pointed at us. I yield back the fact that America, with a half a trillion dollars in trade deficit, is an America looking at a financial disaster. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH)

When credit exists only in the mind and the Federal Reserve says their system "works only with credit" they must control the MINDS of the majority to work all of us with credit. And they do!!!!!!!! New York Federal Reserve Bank Publication rev. APRIL 1977 P.12. ,KEEPING OUR MONEY HEALTHY-" And you recall, the Federal Reserve system works only with credit."

I'd say 98 per cent of the people reading this believe government spends money and almost all of them will continue to believe even when they have seen for themselves the truth from the Fed that government spends nothing because credit is nothing. Moreover, govt doesn't even spend the green bills we erroneously call "money"!!! WHY should government spend money when everyone will risk their lives for credit???

WHY will no one describe the money that government spends when I offer one hundred pounds of money to EACH person who will just describe the money? This challenge is also for TRIM too. Whoever controls minds controls the bodies of slaves! Our military is a mind controlled military where the men and women falsely believe they are paid for serving. Government pays for nothing--nothing!!!!

Let's stop parroting the lies of "wasted tax dollars" when there are no tax dollars going anywhere. Do you send MONEY to tax collectors or just authorizations for your bank to reduce your credit (checks)?

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<< We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Http://wwwgetawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the SECOND doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message

(this is the Second one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

S/Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 02 of 37 100.0.0.1 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 3

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

454

Why We Must Form a New Nation...



Document # 100.0.0.2......03 of 37.... Subject: Why We Must Form a New Nation... From: "Bob Schulz" bob@givemeliberty.org

To: <u>clmmam@digitalusa.net</u> Subject: Dear Government, why won't you answer? One man hungers. A nation prays. As America watches.

On July 1, 2001, Bob Schulz, Chairman of the We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, will begin a fast which will continue until he dies or until IRS Commissioner Charles O. Rossotti delivers to him a list of the government's experts who will meet on September 18, 2001, in a public forum, at the National Press Club in Washington DC, with tax law researchers from the tax honesty movement, to argue against the conclusions of those researchers.

This comes as a result of the government's continued evasion of opportunities the Foundation and others have provided to the government over the past two years to discuss the allegations of fraud and illegal operations of the income tax system. The allegations include the following: 1) in 1913, the 16th Amendment (the "income tax" Amendment) was fraudulently and illegally declared to be ratified by a lame-duck Secretary of State just days before leaving office; 2) there is NO LAW requiring most Americans to file a tax return, pay the federal income tax nor have the tax withheld from their earnings; 3) people who file a Form 1040 "voluntarily" waive their 5th Amendment right not to bear witness against themselves; 4) the IRS routinely violates citizens' 4th Amendment rights against illegal search and seizure, without a warrant issued by a court upon probable cause and supported by oath and affirmation; and 5) the IRS, as standard operating procedure, routinely violates citizens' due process rights in its administrative procedures and operates far outside the law.

On February 10, 1999, Joseph Banister, a Special Agent of the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS submitted his 95-page research report to his superiors in the San Jose office of the IRS. The report contained these allegations and supporting evidence and respectfully requested some answers. Mr. Banister was concerned that he was enforcing the Internal Revenue Code as though payment was compulsory, when his research showed it to be voluntary. Instead of answers, Mr. Banister was asked to resign!

This Foundation respectfully, and properly, invited the leaders of the Executive and Legislative branches to have their most knowledgeable experts on the subject participate in academic symposiums and conferences the Foundation sponsored at the National Press Club in July and November of 1999 and in April and June of 2000. We received no response, not even an acknowledgment of the receipt of the invitations!

On April 13, 2000, while a delegation of people representing all 50 states waited outside, Mr. Banister and Mr. Schulz, and a video-ographer, met in the White House with Jason Furman, the Executive Director of the National Economic Council. He accepted, for President Clinton, a Remonstrance on the subject, he promised to have the staff of the NEC and White House lawyers and historians review the evidence, and he expressed his agreement to have the government's experts participate with Mr. Banister and other tax law researchers in the June 29, 2000 conference the Foundation was arranging for that purpose. Mr. Banister and Mr. Schulz then proceeded to a meeting in the capitol with Dr. William Koetzle, representing Speaker Hastert's policy office, and then to a meeting with Keith Hennessey, Senator Lott's policy director. They accepted the Remonstrance for Mr. Hastert and Mr. Lott, promised to have the experts at the House Ways and Means Committee and the Senate Finance Committee review the evidence, and expressed their agreement to have those experts participate in the upcoming June 29th conference. However, on June 2nd, Mr. Furman told Mr. Schulz, "The legality of the income tax is not a high priority item at the White House and we will not be participating in any conference on the subject." A similar response was received from Dr. Koetzle and Mr. Hennessey.

At a cost of \$252,000, the Foundation then published full-page educational messages in USA TODAY on July 7, 2000, February 16, 2001, March 2, 2001 and March 23, 2001, featuring the photographs and names of three of the principal tax law researchers and their allegations, three former IRS agents who have come to believe the researchers are correct, and five employees who have stopped withholding the income tax from the paychecks of their employees because they also have come to believe the researchers' allegations are correct.

On April 5, 2001, the Senate Finance Committee held a hearing featuring large blow-ups of the Foundation's USA TODAY messages, mounted on easels. THE FOUNDATION WAS NOT ALLOWED TO TESTIFY AT THE HEARING. Two days prior to

the hearing, Senator Grassley was quoted in the Saint Petersburg Times saying," We will not allow the We The People Foundation to testify at the hearing because their message will detract from the message we are trying to convey." The message the Committee conveyed was that those people who question the validity of the income tax laws are "tax cheats, schemers, scammers and cons. They must be kept off the Internet, and will be dealt with hersply."

Internet, and will be dealt with harshly!"

On April 9, 2001, hundreds of citizens from across the country gathered outside the main entrance of the IRS headquarters building. Three weeks

earlier, on March 19th, a letter was delivered to IRS Commissioner Rossotti, letting him know that the citizens would be there and respectfully requesting that he address the group at 11:30 a.m., to let them know when his experts would be available to meet with the tax law researchers in a public forum to discuss the allegations. On April 9th, he refused to address the citizens, choosing instead to schedule an interview with a reporter from The New York Times at 11:30 that day. The Times' article ran on April 16th. In its first paragraph it said, "As a few protestors gathered in front of the Internal Revenue Service building on a warm April day, Charles O. Rossotti was cool and relaxed in his third-floor office, reflecting on his three and a half years running the agency."

On April 11, 2001 USA TODAY informed the Foundation of its decision to stop publishing the Foundation's full-page educational messages about these issues, and the government's failure to address them, because "the ads could be misleading." The Foundation offered to meet with USA TODAY's legal department to discuss the veracity of the Foundation's messages. They refused!

On May 2, 2001, the home and business of one of the employers who has stopped withholding was raided by scores of government agents, at gunpoint. As of this day, those agents have not provided a list of the charges. Nor have they specified the probable cause for the search warrant. They have, however, asked the judge who signed the warrant for 45 days to analyze the computer hard drives, papers and effects that were seized during the raid before they specify the charges and probable cause. The judge granted the request!

The tax law research provides a substantial amount of very credible evidence that since 1913 the Executive, Legislative and Judicial branches have been cooperating to deprive the People of a large percentage of the fruits of their labor by enforcing laws and regulations that are prohibited by the Constitution and which do not exist under the Internal Revenue Code. The evidence shows that the Code and regulations have intentionally been written in such a deceptive way as to obscure and obfuscate so as to give citizens the false impression that they are required to pay.

As a result of the Foundation's four messages in USA TODAY, and its other educational efforts, a growing number of people are becoming familiar with the facts of this research and now realize that Congress is prohibited by the Constitution from requiring individual citizens of the fifty states to file and pay the income tax or a social security tax as they currently operate. More and more citizens now believe that it is precisely because of the absence of proper constitutional authority that Congress has not passed any law requiring most Americans to file and pay an income tax. So far, the IRS has responded with armed raids and with increased threats

and saber rattling, but with no attempts to discuss in a

rational way the allegations about the laws and regulations.

Journalists from the dominant media, including David Cay Johnston of The New York Times, have responded as apologists for the IRS by portraying individuals and employers who question the legality of the federal income tax laws as "tax cheats," even though those individuals often have a history of intelligent, rational and professional attempts to get their federal representatives and IRS officials to answer legitimate questions about the legal authority of the IRS to force the collection of the federal income tax.

Obviously, the current situation must not continue. The question is: What can a free People do when faced with a government

that has apparently stepped outside the boundary drawn around its taxing power by the Constitution and by its own laws, and refuses to justify its behavior, evades all requests by citizens to answer legitimate questions, and uses a heavy handed, steel-fisted approach to enforcing the income tax -- as though its payment by most Americans was compulsory when, in fact, most citizens apparently are not liable -- and when the dominant media will not allow the people to purchase space to tell their story?

Answer: We the People must educate one another about the discrepancies between the way the Constitution and the tax law are written and the operations of the IRS. Knowledge is power. Only a well-informed citizenry will bring the federal tax policies and programs back under the control of the People and their Constitution.

Education can take many forms. Bob Schulz prays that his stand in defense of the Constitution and the rule of law, and his death, should it come to that, will help to educate citizens about the apparent discrepancy between the government's behavior in enforcing the federal tax laws and the legality of those laws, the government's recalcitrance and refusal to reconcile the discrepancy, and the importance of keeping the government within the boundaries the people have drawn around its power. His act should not be seen as one of frustration or despair, but as a measure of his devotion to our sacred constitutional principles for which so many others have laid down their lives.

On June 11, 2001, a letter will be delivered to President Bush, to the leaders of the Congress and to Commissioner Rossotti to inform them of Mr. Schulz's decision to do this. A copy of the letter can be viewed on the Foundation's web site at <u>http://www.GiveMeLiberty.org/</u>. Also on the web site are the Foundation's educational messages as published in USA TODAY and other educational materials on the subject.

Bob's motto is ACTA NON VERBA. His deed is part of an overall action plan put together by the Foundation under the heading of PROJECT TOTO, the goal of which is to develop a critical mass of citizens demanding answers to the questions of the tax law researchers, regarding the fraudulent and illegal operations of the federal income tax system.

For a discussion of PROJECT TOTO and what you can do to help, please visit the Foundation's web site at <u>http://www.GiveMeLiberty.org/</u>.

Bob Schulz, Chairman, We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, Inc.

2458 Ridge Road, Queensbury, NY 12804. (518) 656-3578 Phone (518) 656-9724 Fax

Bob@givemeliberty.org <mailto:Bob@givemeliberty.org>

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<< We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org Http://www.getawarrant.com http://www.jbs.org Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRD doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please

send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that,

then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the Third one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

If this message was forwarded to you by a friend and you would like us to send you updates, you may use the form

at the page above to subscribe to our mailing list as well.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 03 of 37 100.0.0.2 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 4

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

418

SIXTEENTH AMENDMENT RALLY



Document 100.0.1.....04 of 38.....

Subject: SIXTEENTH AMENDMENT RALLY The Income Tax is Illegal. Pls See: We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education. <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u> Ph: 518-656-3578, Fax: 518-656-9724.

UPDATE 21 JAN 2001!!! Sixteenth Amendment Initiative Launched; Oklahoma Coalition Established.

OKLAHOMA CITY -- People who convened at the Capitol of Oklahoma on Friday to kick off strategy intended to have the Oklahoma Legislature or the Oklahoma court system declare that the Second Oklahoma Legislature did not ratify the Sixteenth Amendment in 1910 were greeted by cold winds that drove the rally inside. People from across Oklahoma and support from Kansas, Texas, California, Missouri and Florida participated in the Friday event.

On Thursday, Jan. 18, Bill Benson of Illinois filed suit in the Oklahoma County District Court to secure a judicial determination that the second Oklahoma Legislature didn't ratify the Sixteenth Amendment as Congress proposed it in 1909 and as it appears in the U.S. Constitution today. At a meeting held subsequent to the Capitol rally, Oklahoma citizens charted a course to promote a resolution that will be presented for consideration of the current Oklahoma Legislature.

Benson will shortly file a parallel suit in California then a third in Kentucky or Tennessee. The theory is that if three of the 38 states that allegedly ratified the Sixteenth Amendment in 1913 or before confirm that legislatures of their respective states did not ratify the Sixteenth Amendment, the so-called income tax amendment will be left in the lurch.

In 1984, Benson secured documents from capitols of the 48 states that participated in the ratification process. The documents prove that very few

of the state legislatures that allegedly endorsed the Sixteenth Amendment between 1909 and 1913 actually approved it.

According to Devvy Kidd, spokesman for The Wallace Institute, initiatives relating to the Seventeenth Amendment will follow shortly on the heels of the Sixteenth Amendment initiative.

Under the original Constitution, U.S. Senators were elected by state legislatures. The Seventeenth Amendment changed the process by switching the Senate to direct electoral process by the people, thereby nullifying state representation in Congress and opening the door to what Kidd described as a raft of treaties that in the last century compromised American sovereignty and solvency. Benson documented Seventeenth Amendment irregularities simultaneous with his Sixteenth Amendment research.

Representatives of three Oklahoma advocacy groups agreed to promote the Sixteenth Amendment resolution and proposed judicial accountability legislation via a statewide umbrella organization designated as Oklahoma Constitutional Advocates. The Benson suit and legislation being proposed for consideration of the Oklahoma Legislature will be posted on a coalition Internet web page.

End of 21 Jan 2001 update.

[I, Chester L McWhorter Sr, represent the following except that enclosed in [] to be an exact copy of an article that appeared in the USA Today "newspaper" issue of July 7-8-9. With the media being a socialist oriented media the proponents of this article paid USA Today \$87,000 to have it published world wide.]

Dear We The People:

MOST CITIZENS ARE NOT REQUIRED TO FILE AN INCOME TAX RETURN THE 16TH ("INCOME TAX") AMENDMENT TO THE CONSTITUTION IS A FRAUD IF YOU FILE, YOU WAIVE YOUR 5th AMENDMENT RIGHTS.

These are the major points expressed in a Remonstrance, that was hand delivered to leaders of the three branches of the federal government on April 13, 2000, by a group of citizen-delegates representing all 50 states.

These grievances concern alleged illegal operations of the federal income tax system and the IRS.

The Remonstrance was signed by thousands of citizens, and was delivered as part of an event sponsored by We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, a not-for-profit corporation dedicated to research and education in matters of taxation & governance.

The main propositions of the Remonstrance are:

 The 16th amendment to the U.S. Constitution (the "income tax amendment") was fraudulently and illegally proclaimed to be ratified in 1913. Exhaustive legal research from both state and national archives documented conclusively that the amendment did not even come close to being legally approved by the required number of states. The Courts have refused to hear this issue.

"[Defendant] Stahl's claim that ratification of the 16th Amendment was fraudulently certified constitutes a political question because we could not undertake independent resolution of this issue without expressing lack of respect due coordinate branches of government?."

U.S. v Stahl (1986), 792 F2d 1438

2) Filing a federal income tax return is, in fact, voluntary, because there is no statute or regulation that requires the vast majority of U.S. citizens to file and pay income taxes -- or to have taxes withheld from the money they earn.

Neither the IRS nor the Congress can cite an authorizing law or regulation. 3) Citizens cannot "voluntarily" file a federal income tax return without surrendering their 5th amendment right not to bear witness against

themselves. You can be criminally prosecuted for your "voluntary" return. Robert Schulz, chairman of the Foundation, and Joseph Banister, a former special agent of the Criminal Investigation Division of the IRS (accompanied by a videographer) delivered copies of the Remonstrance to designated officials of the three branches.

At the White House and the Capitol, the delegates had the opportunity to explain and discuss the contents of the Remonstrance, and to ask that the government send experts representing the three branches to a conference to be held in June, where those experts could debate the tax issues with a group of researchers invited by the Foundation.

The officials agreed to the idea of having such a conference, and the Foundation scheduled the meeting for June 29th. The officials the delegates delivered the Remonstrance to were: At the White House-Jason Furman, Senior Director and Senior Economic Advisor of the National Economic Council; at the Capitol-Dr. William Koetzle, Legislative Director for Speaker Hastert, and Keith Hennessey, Policy Director for Senate Majority Leader Lott. However, on June 2nd the White House reneged on the promises it made during the April 13th meeting. As with three previous conferences, the government has again refused to debate the grievances. Jason Furman told Robert Schulz, "The legality of the income tax is not a high priority item at the White House, and we will not participate in any conference on the subject." WE HAVE NOW REACHED THE POINT WHERE THE GOVERNMENT'S EVASION

MUST BE

REGARDED AS AN ADMISSION.

If the government had valid counter-arguments to the Remonstrance, it should be a simple matter to clarify the law, provide the appropriate regulatory references and promptly settle the matter. Our government's repeated avoidance of these debates should speak volumes.

On this, the 224th birth celebration of our one Nation under God, the We The People Foundation offers the following facts, internet links and a challenge for each American: Read the facts for yourself. Judge what is truth. Pass it on. We hope you will join many who now believe that the time has come for our government and our nation to begin a long-overdue process of public debates concerning the economic, political and constitutional problems posed by the true legal restrictions upon our current system of taxation.

As a nation of justice and due process, we cannot tolerate a tax system, or a government, that seizes our property, sends us to prison and induces fear in our hearts -- while refusing to provide us basic proof of their legal authority, clearly written tax codes and unambiguous legal rulings on Constitutional and legal issues concerning the income tax.

We pray that you be convinced that nothing less than our freedoms, our property and our Republic are at stake. The Soul of America needs illumination. Please join us.

Legal Facts & Did You Know

Proposition #1

The issue of the fraudulent ratification of the 16th amendment has never been decided by a court of law.

The courts have instead tossed the issue into the lap of Congress as a "political question," even though fraud is a clear issue for judicial review, not a political question.

A brief report printed by the Congressional Research Service in 1985 states up front that, "The report does not attempt to rebut specific factual allegations?." It then goes on to make the astonishing assertion that the actions of a government official must be presumed to be correct and cannot be judged or overturned by the courts! (John Ripy, "Ratification of the Sixteenth Amendment." CRS, 1985.)

An attorney speaking for Senator Orin Hatch in 1984 offered to pay former tax investigator William Benson a fortune not to publish his research proving that the 16th amendment did not [even] come close to being legally ratified by the required number of states in 1913.

Philander Knox, Secretary of State from 1909 to 1913 during the Taft administration, proclaimed the 16th amendment to be ratified just a few days before he left office in 1913, to make way for the Wilson administration, even though he knew it had not been legally ratified.

Philander Knox had for many years been the primary attorney for the richest men in America, including Carnegie, Rockefeller, Morgan and the Vanderbilts. He had created for them the largest cartel in the world, then was appointed, at their request, as Attorney General in the McKinley/Roosevelt administrations, where he refused to enforce the Sherman anti-trust laws against the cartel he had just created.

The income tax amendment was pushed through Congress in 1909 by Sen.

Nelson Aldrich, father-in-law of John D. Rockefeller, Jr. and grandfather and namesake of Nelson A. Rockefeller, and would not have been ratified if Knox had not fraudulently proclaimed it so.

Example: Kentucky's legislature rejected the amendment, but Knox counted Kentucky as having approved it.

Example: Oklahoma's legislature changed the amendment's wording so that it meant just the opposite of what was submitted to the states by Congress, but Knox counted Oklahoma as approving the amendment. Minnesota did not submit any results or copy of their vote to Knox, yet he counted Minnesota as approving the amendment.

Legal scholars have agreed that if any state violated provisions of its own state constitution in the ratification process, its approval would be null and void. At least 20 states were guilty of serious violations of their constitutions. For example, Tennessee's constitution provided that the state legislature could not act upon any proposed amendment to the U.S. Constitution submitted by Congress until after the next state legislative elections. Yet the Tennessee legislature acted on the proposed 16th amendment the same month it was received and before any elections. Particulars of the Oklahoma 16th Amendment Initiative Oklahoma constitutional advocates will offer the 2001 session of the Oklahoma Legislature the opportunity to correct historical error: The 1910 session of the Oklahoma Legislature was credited with endorsing the Sixteenth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution, the so-called income tax amendment, when in fact the 1910 legislature did not approve the amendment Congress proposed in 1909. The Secretary of State declared that the amendment had been ratified by 38 states in 1913, but that was clearly not the case. Ratification by 36 of the 48 state legislatures was required, so if Oklahoma and two more legislatures notify Congress that their respective states did not ratify the amendment, the situation Congress would have on its hands would be nearly as interesting as the current presidential

election dispute.

Text of the Sixteenth Amendment is as follows: "The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration."

The 1910 edition of Oklahoma Legislature journals reflects what the Oklahoma Legislature allegedly ratified via House Joint Resolution No. 5:

"Article 16. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and from any census or enumeration." Whatever the Oklahoma Legislature did, it obviously did not ratify the Sixteenth Amendment Congress proposed. In fact, the Oklahoma version stands in direct opposition to the last clause. But that is only part of the story. The Oklahoma Legislature journal documents that the House of Representatives intentionally amended the proposed amendment, then the Senate not satisfied with the House version, constructed a second amended version. The Senate version was sent to the Secretary of State without the House of Representatives considering and endorsing the Senate version. Where the first issue is concerned, the concurrence rule governs: "The senate and the house must agree on the exact text of any bill before they may send it to the governor. There may not be the slightest variance, etc." (State ex rel., Ashcroft v. Blunt (696 S.W.2d 329,

Missouri 1985) In sum, all legislative bodies party to enacting any law, whether constitutional amendment or otherwise, must be in concurrence. Any deviation nullifies that alleged law. It is of no effect.

In Oklahoma, the Senate and House respectively endorsed something, but they did not endorse the same legislation. Only Kentucky seems to have a worse record on this score with respect to the Sixteenth Amendment. There, the House ratified the proposed amendment but the Senate rejected it. It was sent to or acquired by the U.S. Secretary of State without both houses of the Kentucky Legislature ratifying it. In a recent telephone visit with Bill Benson of Illinois, who secured documentation relating to the Sixteenth Amendment from archives of the 48 states existent in 1913, I asked how many state legislatures actually ratified the Sixteenth Amendment as Congress offered it or in compliance with procedural requirements. Benson said that he believes virtually any state ratification can be challenged. Even where it first appeared a state legislature properly ratified the proposed amendment, procedural

flaws have since been found. Alabama attorney Larry Becraft drafted a proposed joint resolution of the Oklahoma Legislature to consider:

ENGROSSED HOUSE CONCURRENT RESOLUTION NO. _____ By: (Representative) A Concurrent Resolution memorializing the United States Congress and other officials of the Government of the United States that the Second Oklahoma Legislature convened in 1910 failed to lawfully and legally ratify the Sixteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution, the federal income tax amendment, and directing distribution.

WHEREAS, Article V of the Constitution for the United States of America authorizes the Congress to submit amendments thereof to the States of this Union which "when ratified by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several states" become a part of such Constitution,

WHEREAS, no State is authorized to alter or change in any way the amendment which the Congress proposes;

WHEREAS, in 1909 the Sixty-first Congress proposed an amendment to the Constitution for the United States of America via Senate Joint Resolution No. 40 which reads in words and phrases as follows, to-wit: "Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration."

WHEREAS, in 1910 the Second Legislature for the State of Oklahoma responded to such Senate Joint Resolution No. 40, and adopted House Joint Resolution No. 5, approved March 14, 1910;

WHEREAS, the constitutional amendment which was approved by House Joint Resolution No. 5 read in words and phrases as follows, to-wit: "Article 16: The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and

from any census or enumeration."

WHEREAS, the amendment to which the Second Legislature for the State of Oklahoma agreed means the opposite of that which was proposed by Congress; WHEREAS, the Second Legislature for the State of Oklahoma failed in 1910 to legally and lawfully ratify the amendment which the Sixty-first Congress proposed.

NOW, THEREFORE, BE IT RESOLVED BY THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES OF THE 1ST

SESSION OF THE 48TH OKLAHOMA LEGISLATURE, THE SENATE CONCURRING THEREIN:

THAT the Oklahoma Legislature hereby memorializes the Congress of the United States to review and examine certified copies of the Journals of the 1910 Senate and House of the Oklahoma Legislature, which will be provided upon request, and similarly conclude and resolve that the Second Legislature of the State of Oklahoma failed to legally and lawfully ratify the Sixteenth Amendment.

THAT copies of this resolution be sent to the Oklahoma Congressional Delegation; the Governor; the Clerk of the United States House of Representatives; the Secretary of the United States Senate; and the state legislative leaders of all fifty states.

Adopted by the House of Representatives the ____ day of _____, 2001.

Speaker of the House of Representatives Adopted by the Senate the _____ day of _____, 2001.

President of the Senate

Also, Becraft constructed a suggested model letter to send to Oklahoma officials:

From the desk of (insert your name & address) December 8, 2000 PETITION FOR REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES Governor Frank Keating Room 212, State Capitol Building 2300 N. J. in

Governor Frank Keating Room 212, State Capitol Building 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd. Oklahoma City, OK 73105 Lieutenant Governor Mary Fallin Room 211, State Capitol Building 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd.Oklahoma City, OK 73105

Sec. of State Mike Hunter Room 101, State Capitol Building 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd. Oklahoma City, OK 73105-4897

Re: Alleged ratification of the 16th Amendment

Dear (insert name of govt. official addressee),

In 1909, the United States Congress proposed to the States of this nation that the 16th Amendment, the federal income tax amendment, be ratified and made a part of the United States Constitution. This amendment as offered to the States by Congress read as follows:

"The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census or enumeration." In February, 1913, after a number of States had delivered to U.S.

Secretary of State Philander Knox a variety of documents regarding this proposal, Knox proclaimed that 38 States had ratified the amendment and thus it was a part of the U.S. Constitution. At that time, the approval of 36 States was needed to ratify this amendment.

It is alleged that Oklahoma was one of the 38 States to have ratified this amendment. However, a review of the 1910 Oklahoma Session Laws reveals that House Joint Resolution No. 5, which purports to have ratified this amendment, read as follows:

"The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and from any census or enumeration."

What Oklahoma adopted as this amendment means the exact opposite of the amendment which Congress proposed and this is shown by the deliberate change in the wording of the amendment itself. Legislature bodies must agree upon the precise language in legislative acts; see Ashcroft v. Blunt, 696 S.W.2d 329 (Mo. 1985). It appears clear to me that Oklahoma failed to legally ratify this amendment.

The Oklahoma Constitution authorizes the people to seek redress of grievances from the government and that is the purpose of this letter. It cannot be doubted that the 1910 Oklahoma legislature deliberately changed the wording of this amendment, a power it did not possess, and that activity made the actions of the 1910 Oklahoma legislature void. I request that you inform the current Oklahoma legislature of this defect and seek from them a determination that this amendment was not ratified. Your attention to my request is appreciated.

Your truly, (Your name)

Judges have been extraordinarily unwilling to allow defendants in "failure to file" cases to present evidence or testimony of expert researchers regarding the constitutionality of the 16th amendment.

Proposition #2

Juries have been acquitting defendants in failure-to-file income tax return cases due to lack of demonstrable evidence that there is any law or regulation that requires it.

An increasing number of employers have stopped withholding taxes from their workers, and stopped filing W-2s and 1099s for the same reason. Unless one is a foreigner working in the U.S., or a U.S. citizen earning money abroad, one is not liable for the federal income tax.

The OMB Number on Form 1040 is cross-referenced in the Code of Federal Regulations to the section covering taxes by resident aliens, which, therefore, doesn't apply to most Americans.

Responding to an inquiry by a constituent who was a tax consultant, Sen. Daniel Inouye told him that based on research performed by the Congressional Research Service, no provision of the Internal Revenue Code requires an individual to pay income taxes. He then went on to warn that Section 7201 sets forth numerous penalties for not paying income taxes owed. However, when I contacted my Democrat Rep Karen Thurman, she responded with the comments that the Congressional Research Center looked into the matter and found that the 16th Amendment was certifed as ratified by the necessary states and the tax is legal. Who is right? However - The failure-to-file law applies to alcohol-tobacco-firearms taxes, (Section 7201), not to income taxes, and convictions are based on the mis-application of the alcohol-tobacco- firearm regulations.

No law requires employees to provide a Social Security Number to an employer, nor for an employer to demand one from an employee.

Proposition #3

The 10th Circuit Court of Appeals has ruled that the filing of an income tax return (Form 1040) and the information on the 1040 is not compelled, and, therefore, the principle that no one may be forced to waive their 5th amendment rights in order to comply with a law is not applicable to federal income tax returns. "The [5th Amendment] privilege protects against compelled testimonial communications?." U.S. v Conklin (1994), WL 504211 (10th Cir. Colo.)

No one has been able to collect the \$50,000 reward offered by William Conklin (<u>www.anti-irs.com</u>) to anyone who can:

1) show how to file a federal income tax return without waiving one's 5th amendment rights, and 2) identify what statute in the Internal Revenue Code makes a typical worker liable to pay an income tax.

[added:]

["We shall use our grant making power to SO* alter life in the United States

that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." H. Rowan Gaither, Chairman of Ford Foundation in testimony to Norman Dodd, The Congressional Committee to Investigate Tax Exempt Foundations, 1953. *Emphasis by Mr Gaither. As usual, nothing came of the Cong Hearings. Status Quo.] [Does this mean that buyers of Ford products contribute via the Ford Foundation to the downfall of The United States as a separate Sovereign nation? I think yes!]

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<< We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the FOURTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access

based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the fourth one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch. Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C.S.A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

04 of 37 100.0.1 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

16TH AMENDMENT

Part 5

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

363

THE OKLAHOMA PROTEST.



Document 100.0.2.....# 05 of 37..

Subject: THE OKLAHOMA PROTEST.

The Income Tax is Illegal. Pls See: We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education. <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u> Ph: 518-656-3578, Fax: 518-656-9724.

There is convincing evidence that the 16th Amendment was never ratified. This, of course, is important because it is what the government uses as authority for IRS abuses. This deals with one of the states that did not really ratify the amendment, Oklahoma.

In 1913, Secretary of State Philander Knox proclaimed that the 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution, the income tax amendment, was ratified. The Constitution requires that three-fourths of the states ratify an amendment to make it a part of the constitution. In 1913, there were 48 states in the Union, thus it took 36 states to ratify this amendment. The government claims that 38 states ratified the 16th Amendment, which was two more than necessary.

What if three or more states did not legally ratify this amendment? Such fact would then make the number of states to have actually ratified this amendment less than the constitutional threshold. Is Oklahoma one of those states? Why don't you study that which appears below.

I. The legal necessity for concurrence in legislative acts.

Philander Knox was Secretary of State back in 1913 and was by law the public official to whom the States which allegedly ratified this amendment were to send their notices of ratification. When enough of these documents were received by Knox, he commenced a review of them and drafted a report dated February 15, 1913. Therein, Knox noted that "under the provisions of the Constitution a legislature is not authorized to alter in any way the amendment proposed by Congress, the function of the legislature consisting merely in the right to approve or disapprove the proposed amendment." But having said this, Knox went on in the same report and noted all the various

changes that the states had made to the amendment.

This proposition that state legislatures cannot alter or change a proposed constitutional amendment is derived from an establish legal principle which requires that legislative bodies, when considering any given legislative act, must agree to the exact same wording and punctuation of that proposed law. This legislative principle was discussed in a booklet titled How Our Laws Are Made, Document Number 97-120, 97th Congress, First Session, written by Edward F. Willett, Jr., Law Revision Counsel for the U.S. House of Representatives:

"Each amendment must be inserted in precisely the proper place in the bill, with the spelling and punctuation exactly the same as it was adopted by the House. Obviously, it is extremely important that the Senate receive a copy of the bill in the precise form in which it passed the House. The preparation of such a copy is the function of the enrolling clerk.

"When the bill has been agreed to in identical form by both bodies either without amendment by the Senate, or by House concurrence in the Senate amendments, or by agreement in both houses to the conference report a copy of the bill is enrolled for presentation to the President.

"The preparation of the enrolled bill is a painstaking and important task since it must reflect precisely the effect of all amendments, either by way of deletion, substitution, or addition, agreed to by both bodies. The enrolling clerk.... must prepare meticulously the final form of the bill, as it was agreed to by both Houses, for presentation to the President.... each (amendment) must be set out in the enrollment exactly as agreed to, and all punctuation must be in accord with the action taken."

A collection of some of the important cases which demonstrate the operation of this legal principle are explained in this brief.

Constitutional amendments are likewise subject to this same rule. But with constitutional amendments, not only must both houses of Congress agree upon the precise language of the proposed amendment, so must all state legislative bodies which ratify the amendment.

II. Short History of How the Oklahoma Legislature "Ratified" the 16th Amendment.

On February 10, 1910, the Governor of Oklahoma transmitted to the legislature the Congressional resolution proposing the 16th Amendment. A resolution to adopt this federal proposal to amend the U.S. constitution, H.J.R. No. 5, passed the House on March 4, 1910; see Oklahoma House Journal, page 457. When this resolution was sent to the Senate, it was amended; see Oklahoma Senate Journal, pages 458, 464-65. On March 5, the Senate adopted this amended resolution and sent it back to the House for its approval, which was done on March 10; see House Journal, pages 541-542. The resolution ultimately sent to Washington, DC, read as follows: HOUSE JOINT RESOLUTION NO. 5

A RESOLUTION RATIFYING AN AMENDMENT PROPOSED BY THE SIXTY-FIRST CONGRESS OF

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, ON THE FIFTEENTH DAY OF MARCH, ONE THOUSAND

NINE HUNDRED AND NINE, TO THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES AND

DESIGNATED AS ARTICLE SIXTEEN.

BE IT RESOLVED BY THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES AND THE SENATE OF THE STATE

OF OKLAHOMA.

WHEREAS the Sixty-first Congress of the United States of America at its first session begun and held at the City of Washington, on Monday the fifteenth day of March, one thousand nine hundred and nine, by joint resolution proposed an amendment to the constitution of the United States, in words and figures as follows, to-wit: Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America, in Congress assembled two-thirds of each house concurring therein, that the following article is proposed as an amendment to the constitution of the United States, which, when ratified by the Legislatures of three fourths of the several states, shall be valid to all intents and purposes as a part of the constitution:

ARTICLE 16: The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and from any census or enumeration.

Now Therefore, Be It Resolved by the House of Representatives and Senate of the State of Oklahoma in extraordinary session assembled, such subject having been recommended by the Governor for consideration, that said proposed amendment to the constitution of the United States of America is hereby ratified.

You may download a PDF file of the actual resolution by clicking here: Oklahoma Resolution. This file is 0.5 MB in size and may take a few minutes to download. You may also download an even larger PDF file (3.5 MB) of the applicable pages of the Oklahoma House Journal by clicking here: Oklahoma House Journal. Portions of the Senate Journal are found here: Oklahoma Senate Journal. The size of this file is 1.7 MB.

Many believe (see this brief) that the purpose of the 16th Amendment was to change the constitutional rule by which direct taxes are imposed. According to the constitution, direct taxes must be imposed by means of apportionment, which is determined by the census or enumeration. The 16th Amendment read in part as follows: "without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census or enumeration." The purpose of this phrase might be to eliminate the requirement to impose income taxes via the apportionment rule. But notice what the Oklahoma legislature adopted: "without apportionment among the several states, and from any census or enumeration." There are very substantive differences between these two resolutions and these phrases are the opposite of each other. Did the Oklahoma legislature ratify this amendment? It is clear that a state cannot legally change a proposed constitutional amendment, but it is also equally clear that this is exactly what the 1910 Oklahoma legislature did. We need to protest this travesty and we have every right to do so.

If you wish to acquire more information, contact the author of The Law That Never Was:

III. Please, complain about this serious defect to the below listed Oklahoma officials:

THE OFFICIAL OKLAHOMA WEBSITE

Governor Frank Keating, Room 212, State Capitol Building, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105 405-521-2342 governor@gov.state.ok.us

Lieutenant Governor Mary Fallin, Room 211, State Capitol Building, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105 405-521-2161 LtGovernor@ltgov.state.ok.us

Sec. of State Mike Hunter, Room 101, State Capitol Building, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105-4897 405-521-3911 <u>michelle.waddell@sos.state.ok.us</u>

Attorney General Drew Edmondson, Room 112, State Capitol Bilding, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105 405-521-3921

THE OFFICIAL OKLAHOMA LEGISLATURE WEBSITE The Senator Directory: This site

contains the names, addresses, phone numbers and e-mail addresses for the Senators. Lt. Governor Mary Fallin is

the President of the Senate (see above address info).

Senator Stratton Taylor, President Pro Tempore, Room 422, Oklahoma State Capitol, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105, 405-521-5565

The House Directory: This site contains the names, addresses, phone numbers and e-mail addresses for the Members of the House. Speaker of the House Loyd Benson, Room 401, State Capitol Building, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105 405-557-7307, District Address: PO Box 486, Frederick, OK 73542, 580-335-7541, bensonlo@lsb.state.ok.us Speaker Pro Tem Larry E. Adair, Room 442, State Capitol Building, 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105

(405) 557-7394, District Address: 1207 Kerry Drive Stilwell, OK Capitol Address for all Representatives is:

Representative's Name (from above list) Room # (from the list) State Capitol Building 2300 N. Lincoln Blvd., Oklahoma City, OK 73105

LET'S EXERCISE OUR RIGHT TO PETITION GOVERNMENT FOR A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES

The Oklahoma Constitution provides in Section II-3: Right of assembly and petition: The people have the right peaceably to assemble for their own good, and to apply to those invested with the powers of government for redress of grievances by petition, address, or remonstrance.

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<< We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

<u>http://www.jbs.org</u> <u>Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org</u> <u>http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org</u> <u>http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com</u> <u>http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the FIFTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the Fifth one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida..34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: same.....E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

05 of 37 100.0.2 End

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman,

Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 6

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

364

Meet The IRS, America's Enemy From Within...



Document # 100.0.3 # 06 of 37.....Meet The IRS, America's Enemy From Within...

>>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<<</p>

In all of this discussion about income tax, we should be ever mindful of the fact that CONGRESS is the key.

CONGRESS votes to spend the money. Congress gives the IRS its power. Congress is elected by the people. The IRS is A DECOY.

The IRS is not who you think they are. IRS agents are neither trained nor paid by the United States Government.

Pursuant to Treasury Delegation Order No. 92, the IRS is trained under the direction of the Division of Human Resources United Nations (UN) and the Commissioner (International), by the office of Personnel Management. In the 1979 edition of 22 USCA 278, "The United Nations," you will find

Executive Order 10422. The Office of Personnel Management is under the direction of the Secretary of the United Nations.

Pursuant to Treasury Delegation Order No. 91, the IRS entered into a "Service Agreement" with the US Treasury Department (See Public Law 94-564, Legislative History, pg. 5967, Reorganization (BANKRUPTCY!!!) Plan No. 26) and the Agency for International Development. This agency is an international paramilitary operation and according to the Department of the Army Field manual (1969) 41-10, pgs 1-4, Sec. 1-7 (b) & 1-6, Sec.1-10 (7) (c) (1), and 22 USCA 284, includes such activities as, "Assumption of full or partial executive, legislative, and judicial authority over a country or area."

The IRS is also an agency/member of a 169 nation pact called the International Criminal Police Organization, or INTERPOL, found at 22 USCA 263a. The memorandum of Understanding, (MOU), between the Secretary of Treasury, AKA the corporate governor of "The Fund" and "The Bank" (International Monetary Fund, and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development), indicated that the Attorney General and its associates are soliciting and collecting information for foreign principals; the international organizations, corporations, and associations, exemplified by 22 USCA 286f.

According to the 1994 US Government Manual, at page 390, the Attorney General is the permanent representative to INTERPOL, and the Secretary of Treasury is the alternate member. Under Article 30 of the INTERPOL constitution, these individuals must expatriate their citizenship. They serve no allegiance to the United States of America. The IRS is paid by "The Fund" and "The Bank."

Thus it appears from the documentary evidence that the Internal Revenue Service agents are "Agents of a Foreign Principle" within the meaning and intent of the "Foreign Agents Registration Act of 1938" for private, not public, gain.

The IRS is directed and controlled by the corporate Governor of "The Fund" and "The Bank." The Federal Reserve Bank and the IRS collection agency are both privately owned and operated under private statutes. The IRS operates under public policy, not Constitutional Law, and in the interest of our nations foreign creditors.

The Constitution only permits Congress to lay and collect taxes. It does not authorize Congress to delegate the tax collection power to a private corporation, which collects our taxes for a private bank, the Federal Reserve, who then deposits it into the Treasury of the IMF.

The IRS is not allowed to state that they collect taxes for the United States Treasury. They only refer to "The Treasury." Your tax dollars, all of them, go out of the country.

The preceding information has been provided by an independent source which must remain anonymous.

The United States is technically and legally in a bankrupt status and has been since FDR declared it so. See my document number 000.0.00

Ladies & gentlemen:

Two items to report: First, Judicial Watch headed by Larry Klayman, has finally made the IRS admit it uses audits to punish United States government critics. Second, the Supreme Court is now hearing arguments regarding the outrageous IRS position that food service employees are assumed to have received at least 8% tips on the total bill of the meals they serve -- and make them pay taxes on that amount.

The first outrage: Quoting an article from Newsmax, "An official with the Internal Revenue Service has admitted that legal

opponents of former President Bill Clinton were singled out for tax audits, according to court documents made public this week.

"What do you expect when you sue the president?" senior IRS official Paul Breslan told Judicial Watch, the Washington-based legal watchdog group that had filed 50-plus legal actions against the Clinton administration and subsequently found itself in the IRS's cross hairs.

Breslan's quote is cited in Judicial Watch's complaint against the tax agency, based on a host of what look to be politically-inspired audits that make the worst abuses of the Nixon administration appear puny by comparison.

Talk about a smoking gun!! And now we must question why our current president didn't replace lacky bureaucrat Charles Rossotti as IRS Commissioner. Have Gun Will Serve sounds like it fits. If you've got a menace to free speech, why not continue to use him if he's willing?

The second outrage: Did you know the IRS forces restaurant employers to pay the employment FICA tax of 7.65% on that 8% tip the restaurant employees are "assumed" to have earned, and that they do NOT credit that FICA tax to the individual employee's social security fund? No, they apply that money to the general social security fund!

And you wonder why concerned citizens began to form Militias in 1993? How many of you worked in a food service job at one time in your life? I sure did. At 13 years-old, I was a busboy and dish washer in a local restaurant near my home in Palo Alto, California. I always tip at least 15% to food service workers, and most often 20%, to make up for all you cheapskates who tip less. But I'm in the minority. This latest outrage is simply ... outrageous! No wonder a restaurant in San Francisco filed suit! How come it didn't happen before?

Here's the article from the San Francisco Chronicle:

High court hears case over taxes on tips. S.F.'s Fior d'Italia argues it's not liable for IRS assumptions Carolyn Said, Chronicle Staff Writer Tuesday, April 23, 2002.

Founded in 1886 to serve the clients of a nearby bordello, San Francisco's Fior d'Italia restaurant is embroiled in a thoroughly modern dispute: how to figure out the tax bite on tips for service workers. The North Beach restaurant survived the rowdy Barbary Coast days and the 1906 earthquake and fire, which drove it into a year long sojourn in a tent. Now it is going head to head with the Internal Revenue Service in a pivotal lawsuit with millions of dollars at stake.

Yesterday, the U.S. Supreme Court heard oral arguments in the case, which could determine how payroll taxes are handled at the nation's 200,000 restaurants, as well as for every worker who earns tips -- from cabdrivers to hairdressers to croupiers. A ruling is expected before the court's session ends in July.

A decade ago, the IRS slapped Fior d'Italia with a \$23,000 bill for unpaid Social Security taxes on its waiters' tip income, based on its "aggregate estimate" that tips totaled 14 percent of the restaurant's gross receipts. Fior d'Italia countered that it simply used employees' self-reported tip income to calculate the tax bill and that if the IRS disagrees it should audit individual workers rather than go after the restaurant.

"We felt we followed the letter of the law," said Gianni Audieri, Fior d'Italia co-owner and executive chef, as he greeted lunchtime diners yesterday standing in front of vintage photographs featuring mustachioed and bow-tied Belle Epoque customers and slightly more recent ones such as Joe DiMaggio and Tommy Lasorda.

"We cannot be the auditor for the IRS. I have no idea if a waiter made \$10 more than he declared to the IRS. That's the IRS's problem to solve; it's their prerogative to audit."

What's more, he said, with the aggregate approach, the 7.65 percent Social Security tax paid by the restaurant went into a general-purpose fund instead of being credited to individual workers' Social Security accounts. "That enraged us so we decided to fight," Audieri said. "Employees do not get any benefit" from the taxes paid.

AGENCY DEFENDS CRACKDOWN

An IRS spokesman said the agency declined to comment while the case is in litigation. But the Bush administration, which appealed the matter to the high court, said giving too much leeway in calculating tip income will weaken its efforts to beef up tax collection. The Justice Department said in court briefs that stronger enforcement has increased reporting of tip income. Workers reported \$14.3 billion in tips in 1999, up from \$8.5 billion in 1994.

So far, the courts have backed the restaurant over the tax man. The Court of Appeals in San Francisco last year upheld a lower court ruling that the IRS is not authorized by Congress to use estimates in figuring out tip income. But in similar cases elsewhere in the country, judges have sided with the IRS.

The restaurant on Washington Square and its waiters say the IRS method is unfair because it overlooks the common practice of tip-sharing among restaurant staff as well as the times that cheapskate diners stiff servers on the tip.

"Do I take home 15 percent (of customers' tabs) in tips? Are you crazy?" said Matt Herman, a waiter at Fior d'Italia, darting over to a table at lunchtime yesterday to help a diner pondering the merits of gnocchi versus tagliolini. "Let's say I get \$15 (as a tip) on a \$100 bill," Herman said. "I give \$1.50 to the door (the maitre d'hotel), \$1.50 to the bar and \$3 to the busboy. That leaves me with \$9," or 9 percent.

ESTIMATE OF INCOME

Mike Casey, president of Local 2 of the Hotel and Restaurant Employees Union in San Francisco, said he hopes the case will resolve how tip income is handled at tax time. "There are lots of occasions at restaurants or hotels where guests will not leave tips," he said. "Yet servers and bartenders are still expected to pay taxes on money they haven't been paid."

The National Restaurant Association is helping Fior d'Italia pay for the case and has filed an amicus brief supporting the restaurant.

"The IRS is trying to impose on the employer the obligation to be the tip police for the IRS," said Peter Kilgore, senior vice president and general counsel for the Washington, D.C., association.

His point exactly, Audieri said. "The IRS says it doesn't have enough auditors," the chef said. "Whose problem is that? If I don't have enough waiters when I have 300 customers sitting here, whose problem is that? It's mine, not the IRS'."

Even a Supreme Court ruling may not be the final chapter in the saga. Whichever side loses is expected to ask Congress to change tax laws to clarify how tips are handled.

That's some consolation to workers like Herman who rely on tip income.

"Corporate America sets up home offices in (offshore locations) to not have to pay taxes," he said. "But who does the IRS go after? The little guy scratching out a living."

E-mail Carolyn Said at csaid@sfchronicle.com

Death to the IRS!!!!!! Bring on the federal sales tax! Death to the "Flat Tax" so many people think is just great. Why? You still have to declare income. You are still subject to audit! Tax income as it is spent, not as it is earned. That way you tax all income, even that of the drug lords, prostitutes, house cleaners and gardeners. A federal sales tax [of .7%, that's 7/10ths of one percent] takes the IRS out of our lives. Any questions? Carl F. Worden

Subject: RE: It is now illegal to pay Federal Income Taxes! A conversation between a friend (a retired U.S. Navy submarine officer /intelligence officer, college mate (chemistry major), and Christian gentleman), and one of his friends. Some of you will appreciate it. From: "David L. Miner" <<u>Dminer@FreedomSite.net</u>>

Dennis - Thanks for the forward. It was great. But the fed govt will not see the humor in it, I promise.

As you already know, I do not file tax returns or pay income taxes. And I have helped a couple hundred people over the years fight the IRS. But I have been directly involved in only one income tax court case. Let me tell you his story.

Steve was an excellent father and husband, a Christian with wisdom far beyond his years. He was the type of man you just wanted to sit at his feet or follow him around just to learn from him. He was my age and we were friends. But for several years he did not file his tax returns or pay any income tax. I didn't know about this. When I found out about it, I had moved out of state three years earlier and I had been a non-filer for those three years. I told him that the IRS was going to come after him because of his particular situation. And I told him exactly what to say and do to fight the IRS in court.

Within a year of my telling him what to say and do, Steve received his summons to fed Civil Court. He was facing a number of charges, with back taxes, penalties and interest amounting to \$152,000. Steve showed up in court and defended himself. The District Attorney made his opening statement, using about 20 minutes and leaving the entire courtroom believing that Steve would spend the next several lifetimes in jail. Then Steve stood up to make his opening statement. He followed my recommendation to the letter. This was Steve's opening statement (to the best of my memory): "Your Honor, the District Attorney has claimed that I have not filed tax returns or paid income taxes in several years. Your Honor, he is correct. I have not. And I have not for a reason. It is my understanding, after studying the income tax laws extensively, that the tax laws do not require me, an individual American Citizen not engaged in any revenue-taxable activity, to file a return or to pay income taxes. The District Attorney has claimed that I am required, have not, and therefore owe a large amount of money. Well, Your Honor, Rule 301 of the Rules of Evidence for Federal Courts require that the prosecution prove all points of the indictment, including all assumptions. The district attorney has not proven that I am one required to file a return or to pay income taxes. But, Your Honor, I am willing to give the District Attorney the chance to prove his assumptions." And then Steve sat down and shut up. Six hours later Steve left the court room a free man without paying \$152,000 in back taxes, penalties and interest.

Over the years I have reviewed many court cases where the individual was challenged by the IRS. Some of these cases have resulted in the IRS winning and some have resulted in the IRS losing. Most of the time where the IRS loses, the judge locks up the records so no one can find out anything about the case. But I have obtained some of these transcripts in spite of the legal black-out. Where the individual's defense had weaknesses resulting in defeat, I reviewed where and why they failed. As a result, I have refined and improved my approach to IRS cases. But it is still a simple 3 step approach -- 1) I have not filed or paid, 2) I am not one required to file or to pay; 3) the prosecution has not proved that I am required to file or to pay. I have challenged the IRS to pursue me as I have not filed or paid since 1990. But, alas, the IRS has drastically reduced the number of cases where they pursue individuals in court. Possibly because they have lost so many cases over the past 5 years.

Anyway, here sits a court case just waiting to happen, all alone, without any attention from the IRS at all. If you want to check out an actual transcript from a case where the IRS lost (and the judge locked up all records), you can review the case of Lloyd

Long on my web site. There is a summary of the case and then the actual transcript. Both will provide great insight into the workings of the fed govt and its attempt to separate you from your money. If you read it and want my comments, please feel free to ask. Just thought you might want to know. Yours in freedom, Dave Miner.

Date: Sun, 23 Dec 2001 13:21:46 -0500 >Subject: It is now illegal to pay Federal Income Taxes... Reading the Patriot act revealed a stunning Catch-22. It's a crime, under the Patriot Act, to give funds to any organization which is, or has, given money to a known terrorist or terrorist supporting group, even if you don't know you did it. Well, the Taliban is listed as a Terrorist Supporting group now by

our government. And, the U.S. Government has given them millions of dollars, thus making the Feds one of those criminal organizations supporting terrorists. Which means, if you pay your taxes, you're a criminal. Gotta call the IRS about this. What fun. B.Livingston,4-02.

"Can you name one government reform that actually improved anything? How many times has Social Security been reformed? How about public education? Health care? Let's not forget the IRS! In Washington, 'reform' always means more spending, more taxes, more regulations, more bureaucrats, and less freedom." ~Rep. Ron Paul~

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the SIXTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the Sixth one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C. S. A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

06 of 37 100.0.3 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 7

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

++*+*+*	

_* <u>*</u> * <u>*</u> * <u>*</u> * <u>*</u>	
UNITERSTIC	The state of the second state of the

American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

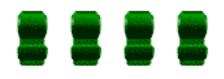
APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

368

The fast is over!



Document 100.0.4...... # 07 of 37. >>>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<<

The fast is over! 06 January 2002... UPDATE: The hearings now 27/28 February 2002. [Were torpedoed later.]

----- Original Message ----- From: Bob Schulz To: clester@shadrach.net

Sent: Saturday, July 21, 2001 3:15 AM Subject: The fast is over!

Day 20 -- IT'S OVER! BOB EATS THIS DAY. We The People have been heard. High level DOJ and U.S. Congressional officials formally committed the U.S. government, in writing, this afternoon, to answer the People's Income Tax charges.

Schulz & Croteau have first food in three weeks. Schulz heads home on Saturday.

Remonstrance hearing to be held on Capitol Hill. Rep. Henry Hyde (IL), former Chairman of the House Judiciary Committee is expected to preside. Message from Bob to his Supporters:

"I wish to thank every person who helped in this effort. It could not have happened without prayer power. This was evident the moment we walked into Rep. Bartlett's office. Faith in God, Country and the People of this Nation will ensure we prevail. Again, Thank Everyone. Thank you all."

Press Release

We The People Foundation For

Constitutional Education, Inc.

2458 Ridge Road, Queensbury, NY 12804

Telephone: (518) 656-3578 Fax: (518) 656-9724

www.givemeliberty.org

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

July 20, 2001

CONTACT: Mike Bodine (518) 656-3578

DOJ and the U.S. Congress Officially Commit to Send IRS Tax and Legal Experts to Appear on Capitol Hill. Public Hearing to be Conducted by Rep.

Roscoe Bartlett and Rep. Henry Hyde to Answer Citizens' Challenges of IRS Jurisdiction and Illegal Enforcement of U.S. Tax Law.

Washington D.C. -- We The People Foundation For Constitutional Education, Inc. announce that the Department of Justice and the U.S. Congress have committed, in writing, to appear with IRS representatives in a recorded, public meeting to officially answer to charges challenging the legal jurisdiction of the IRS and the enforcement of U.S. income tax laws against U.S. citizens.

Department of Justice U.S. Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant and Congressmen Roscoe Bartlett (MD) signed the written agreement Friday that commits the government to send their top tax and legal experts to a two-day September hearing to be conducted on Capitol Hill. These actions are in response to a proper petition for redress of grievances brought by Robert Schulz, Chairman of the Foundation. Schulz ended his 3-week hunger fast mid-afternoon today after having secured official commitment from representatives of the U.S. Government that his formal petition will be answered.

Schulz has been in Washington since July 4th on a hunger fast until death, if needed, to force the government to respond to his legal Remonstrance, a petition for redress of grievances. These grievances include challenges of IRS jurisdiction, routine and gross violations of due process by the IRS, the refusal of the IRS to cite the specific law that requires employers or employees to withhold taxes and the fraudulent ratification of the 16th (Income Tax) Amendment.

DOJ's Bryant is quoted, "The American people are entitled to answers. It is in our nation's interest that we participate and answer these questions." While largely ignored by the media and other government officials, Rep.

Bartlett has stood alone on the Hill (until recently) in public defense of Schulz's absolute Constitutional Right to petition for redress and be answered by the government. On Tuesday, Bartlett initiated a formal Congressional Inquiry to the IRS demanding official government responses for Schulz.

Today, DOJ's Dan Bryant agreed to Rep. Bartlett's requirements that the "congressional briefing-like hearings" be conducted in public and be recorded and broadcast live. The meetings will have appropriate procedural controls and security. It is expected Rep. Henry Hyde (IL), former Chairman of the House Judiciary Committee will gavel the sessions.

Schulz was "elated that government officials have finally responded as they are required by both the 1st Amendment to the Constitution and their oaths of office."

The agreement, penned on Congressional letterhead, was signed at the Department of Justice headquarters. Bryant assured both Rep. Bartlett and Schulz there is "virtually no chance of being overridden on this matter."

Bartlett promised Schulz, "I assure you. The IRS will be there at those meetings."

Schulz continued, "I have met with these gentlemen face-to-face and have looked in their eyes. I am satisfied they are men of honor. We have cemented our agreement with a handshake. The fast ends today.

After decades of obfuscation, avoidance, creative restructuring and 'simplification' of the 9,500-page tax code, the truth is about to be revealed. The Sovereign Citizens have exercised their Right to petition. It is no coincidence that President Bush revealed in this week's New York Times that the government has begun to publicly discuss alternative tax systems, including disposal of the entire tax code. The internet and talk radio have facilitated detailed research, documentation and discussion of these charges across the nation.

If our income tax system is publicly confirmed to be without force of law upon the People, and is truly as 'voluntary' as the IRS so often advertises, it is highly likely that the government may move quickly to implement a replacement tax such as a national sales tax. The People must remain vigilant that one illegal tax is not replaced by another.

The taxing powers granted to the federal government by our Constitution are explicit, limited and must be complied with. Since 1787, the mechanism for an orderly and peaceful transition to a legal tax system has resided in Article 1 Section 9 of the U.S. Constitution. This is a states' Rights issue.

The day that our government has shunned has arrived. The Sovereign Citizens have formally demanded and exercised their Rights. We The People have been heard." [But see following messages on this noble effort. See how our elected officials deliberately lied to We The People. CLMsr.]

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the SEVENTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the Seventh one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

07 of 37 100.0.4 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 8

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States





American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:Click Here

Redress of grievances



Document 100.0.5.0-WND Interview.. # 08 of 37 . .Redress of grievances. >>>Disclaimer: This document may be used as you will except: If you change anything in the text, remove my name and other Ident. You may use it without my identification also if you wish...I only ask that people read it and think...think...think. Sources/Ref's if not in the text will be found on the last page of Doc 000.0.0.1 and 000.0.6. CLMsr.<<<<

Geoff Metcalf interviews tax crusader Bob Schulz on pending IRS face-off. Recently, WorldNet Daily covered the hunger strike of tax crusader Bob Schulz. Because of his self-imposed fast, Schulz was able to garner enough support to cause the Internal Revenue Service and the U.S. Department Of Justice to agree to meet and answer questions which have troubled citizens for decades about the legality and authority of the federal tax system..

Less than two months from now, this historic meeting is scheduled to take place between several well-known tax activists and various government officials from the IRS and the DOJ. Cameras will be present to record the proceedings.

Today, WND staff writer and talk-show host Geoff Metcalf talks with Schulz about the events which led to this remarkable agreement and subsequent recent developments.

Metcalf's daily streaming radio show can be heard on TalkNetDaily weekdays from 7 p.m. to 10 p.m. Eastern time. By Geoff Metcalf. ? 2001 WorldNetDaily.com.

Question: I personally did not like your hunger strike approach. I wasn't alone in fearing that you ran a very real risk of doing some irreparable physical damage to yourself. Did you really think when you started your hunger strike that it would be successful? Answer: I knew I was going to see it through and there was some risk that the worst would happen I knew that the government kills people but we also know they have never, ever allowed someone to waste away, virtually on their front doorstep rather than honor its (the government's) obligation to respond to a proper petition/redress of grievances.

Ques: Please explain what it was you were asking of the government, and what precipitated your hunger strike? Ans: For a couple of years, we were trying to get the government to address the questions û the constitutional and statutory questions that go to the legal authority of the IRS to force

people to pay this tax. We were just the latest to come along. Lots of folks have been raising these questions.

Qu: I've been interviewing people about this for over 10 years Bill Benson, Devvy Kidd, Larry Becraft, Red Beckman, Joe Banister a long, long list. An: Of course. And before them, there have been others. People have been raising these issues and petitioning for a redress of grievances for a long time. We learned about it in early 1999.

Q: So what did you do? A: We did the logical thing. Our foundation scheduled a symposium an academic symposium where we hoped to have the government send its experts to argue against the conclusions of the Bill Bensons and Joe Banisters of the world.

Q: Basically, you were asking the government to, "Hey guys, show up and show us where we are wrong!" A: Precisely. And that was a logical thing to do for us as a foundation that has as its mission helping people become better informed about their rights under their state and federal constitutions and how to professionally, intelligently, rationally confront governmental wrong doing.

Q: And frankly, Bob, a reasonable person would expect the federal government would be chomping at the bit to have an opportunity to de-fang and neuter the tax-honesty movement. A: Sure. All they had to do was show up at the first academic symposium that we scheduled in July of '99 at the National Press Club show up and show these people the error of their ways, embarrass them, put the whole thing to bed.

Q: But they didn't seize the opportunity. A: No, instead, they did not even have the courtesy to acknowledge receipt of the invitation they just totally evaded and ignored the invitation which was very respectfully drawn.

Q: Honestly, a lot of people were not at all surprised by that. I mean, they have been successful in ignoring this for a long, long time. A: But I knew we had to play it by the book. We had to go through all these motions. So we gave them the opportunity they chose not to respond. C-SPAN responded.

Q: Yeah, once! A: The first time, they broadcast the event. We tried again in November of '99 and in April of 2000 and in June of 2000 to bring the two sides together. At our expense, we flew into these conferences the tax-law researchers from the tax-honesty movement. And each time, we respectfully invited the government to send their experts and they ignored us. They evaded the issues. People are looking at this and are aware of the questions that go to the constitutionality and the authority ...

Q: ... And by the way, that first C-SPAN taping that got aired by mistake was the most popular requested replay that C-SPAN ever had. A: Sure. We were told they couldn't keep the master on the shelf there were so many orders for that particular two-tape record of the symposium. So the next thing that we did, when we realized the government was evading these meetings, was we had a delegation of people from all over the country come to Washington. They went to Washington to support the delivery of a formal "remonstrance." A remonstrance was a word that was used more frequently in the early days of the country than it is today. But it means a strongly-worded statement of grievances that the people submit to their government. We had drawn up a two-page strongly-worded statement of grievances to be delivered to the leaders of all three branches of government including the judiciary because of the role the courts have played in this now 88-year-old apparent hoax.

So people gathered on April 13th and Joe Banister and I and our videographer were allowed into the White House to meet with President Clinton's economic adviser a fellow named Jason Furman while the entire delegation waited outside the White House. He accepted on tape the remonstrance for the president and promised to have the government experts their lawyers and historians review the evidence and expressed agreement to meet in the next attempt to bring the two sides together.

Q: So he lied!?![but then comrade klinton did not know how to tell the truth anyway, did he!CLMsr]? A: Well, yeah, he reneged. A couple of months later, as we were getting ready for the June showdown between our experts and the government experts, he said in a telephone conversation June 2nd three weeks before the event he said, "Sorry, but we have decided here at the White House that the legality of the income tax is not a high priority for the White House and that we will not be participating in any conference on the subject."

Q: So, what did you do in the wake of that? A: We didn't give up. We ran a centerfold ad in the Washington Times which included an open invitation, not only to the president to send his experts to the upcoming June 29th conference, but also an open invitation to Speaker Hastert and to then-Majority Leader Lott and any other congressmen to come answer the questions which we summarized in five propositions. We wanted the government to send their experts.

Q: And since it worked before, they ignored it. A: Yes, but we went on with the June conference. But it was then that we decided: All right, we have established a record and the government has evaded these questions. We've reached the point where evasion equals admission they are in effect admitting that Banister and Benson and the others are correct so let's bring the information, the facts out to the general public, most of whom just don't have a clue about these issues. Let's buy space/full-page ads in the nation's only national newspaper, USA TODAY.

Q: And you did that. More than once, right? A: We ran four of these at a cost of over \$260,000 each and things were going pretty well until April of this year.

Q: Bob, when did you make the decision to go on a hunger strike? A: After

the events of April and early May of this year. On April 5th, the Senate Finance Committee held hearings on our ads they had blow ups of our USA TODAY ads on easels in front of the panel and we were not allowed to testify at the hearings on our ads. In the words of the chairman of the committee, Senator Grassley, a reporter asked him why "We The People" folks were not allowed to testify at the hearing on their ads? And the chairman said, "Because their message will be tracked from the message we, the Senate Finance Committee, is trying to convey."

Q: Huh? What does that mean? They are going to set the agenda? A: Yeah. They decided on their message before their hearing. And we were not allowed to testify. Joe Banister came in from California, Bill Benson from Chicago and about five or six of us attended the hearing.

Q: What did you learn from the hearing? A: We learned that the message that they wanted to convey was that anyone who raises these questions about the validity of the nation's tax laws are, in their words, "tax cheats, schemers, scammers, and con artists". And, of course, that is not true about any of us. Nonetheless, that is the message they wanted to sell.

Q: But again, the easiest way to demonstrate that these folks are liars, cheats, thieves, frauds and con artists, would be to appear at one of these meetings you have held and just cut you off at the knees by saying, "OK, folks, on page 227, if you take a look at sub paragraph d, it clearly states you have to do this. That is the law period, end of text, shut up and sit down." A: Right. But instead, they call us names. And evade any opportunity we have presented them with to set the record straight. So that happened on April 5th. We were told we couldn't get on the witness list of that hearing, but that if we wanted to submit a statement, they would "consider" adding it to the record. We did! We submitted a comprehensive statement, which they never added to the record. A horrible example of governance in America today.

Q: What happened next? A: On April 9th, hundreds of people from all over the country paid their own way and appeared on the sidewalk in front of the IRS headquarters building at 1111 Constitution Avenue on April 9th. Three weeks earlier, we had very respectfully written to the Commissioner of the IRS, Charles Rossotti, letting him know we were going to be there and asking him, respectfully, to address the people. And if he couldn't let us know what the agency's position was on these issues, at the very least, let us know when his experts would be available to meet with the experts from the tax-honesty movement.

Q: That must drive them crazy that you were being so reasonable and accommodating. A: Well, we told them we would be outside at 11:30 a.m. we would have a podium for them and portable speaker system and 11:30 came and went and he never came out. He was in the building. We learned because of a New York Times article, which was published a few days later, that he had

arranged an interview with the New York Times for the precise moment we were expecting him outside. The article read, "While a few protestors (of course, there were a whole lot more than a "few") "While a few protestors gathered outside on a warm April day, IRS Commissioner Charles Rossotti [a comrade klinton appointee, still in office. CLMsr] was cool and relaxed at his desk, reflecting on his first three and half years in office." So, we got our answer from the IRS Commissioner it was just a slap along side the head, it was an insult. That happened on April 9th. Two days later, on April 11th, we heard from USA TODAY that they were not going to run any more of our ads. Q: They didn't want your money? A: And, yet, they were in financial difficulty [and are still in financial straits. CLMsr]. But, they were not going to run any more of our ads. So we asked, why is that? And they said, "Because Gannett's legal department had been talking to the tax people,

obviously the IRS, "and determined that we were advocating that people break the law."

Q: I read the ads. They didn't say that. A: Sure. And we said to them, "Now that's interesting, that's the whole point. Where is the law? Where is the authority that the government has to impose this tax, this income tax, on the citizens of this country? Show us the law! Maybe your legal department can do what the government has been unwilling or unable to do to date and that is show us the law, show us the legal authority that the IRS has to force people to pay this tax." I said to Katie Emory, who was the advertising rep we had been dealing with, who had been taking our money, "Why don't I come down there and talk to your legal department?" She said, "Great idea! I'll set it up!"

Q: Hey, she's looking at a commission on over \$260,000 and praying. A: So I went down to Arlington, Virginia, which is where they are headquartered, and they wouldn't see me. They did not want to talk. So, I said, "I need something in writing. I want to understand why you are treating us, and our money, differently than you treat other members of the public who want to advertise in your newspaper."

Q: Did they provide anything in writing? A: Finally, I was able to get from them a single one-sentence paragraph that said, "The ads could be misleading." Which is a lot of nonsense. That happened on April 11th. On May 2nd, Nick Jesson, his business and his home, were raided by more than two dozen agents, with pistols drawn, firearms pointed at the heads of people. Q: Now these were California Franchise Tax Board Agents. They were not IRS agents. A: That's right. When we were at the hearing before the Senate Finance Committee, not only were they sending a message that people who raise these questions are tax cheats and so forth, but the senators said to the IRS Commissioner who was on the panel before them, "Can't you send a chilling message, can't you drive some fear into people that they have to pay these taxes or they are going to be dealt with harshly and swiftly and so forth.

Q: That was on April 5th, right? A: Right, 10 days before the traditional tax due date of April 15th.

Q: And, frankly, almost routinely, around that time of the year, they usually do have someone they try to make an example of. A: Right. And so the "chilling message" that they sent on May 2nd was to raid the business and the home of Nick Jesson, whose photo and name were featured in one of our USA TODAY ads as one of five employers who had stopped withholding the income tax from the paychecks of their employees after years of petitioning the government for redress of grievances, going to their congressmen, going to the IRS, asking these questions and getting no answers.

Q: So your "We The People" group has gone through all this exercise of trying to get answers from the government about these tax questions, the government kept ignoring you, ignoring you, ignoring you, you eventually went on this hunger strike that lasted three weeks. Then, eventually, the government rolled over. What was it the government first said when they approached you after your three weeks of the hunger strike? A: Initially, when folks like Julie Foster with WorldNetDaily questioned whether they would respond, the folks at the IRS said, "Probably not." Their position was, there is no validity to any of these questions, the kinds of things they normally say. As time went on, we got word from Floyd Williams, the director of Congressional and Legislative Affairs for the IRS, I received a telephone call on the 19th of July that their chief counsel and their lawyers would meet with me, but in a private meeting with no recording and no public record of the meeting.

Q: How on earth do they even try to defend that? They know all along that what you have primarily been doing is disseminating information. Why would they agree to meet with you only under the condition that it be "in secret"? A: Well, what they tried to say, get away with (but I wasn't having any of it), was it was their policy that when taxpayers came in with grievances those meetings require privacy. I told them, "Listen, I'm not a taxpayer with a grievance. What we have here is a petition for a redress of grievances that is a very public matter involving great public importance and interests. And I'm not asking for privacy. I find it totally unacceptable."

Q: Sunlight is the best disinfectant! A: Of course. So I reported back to Roscoe Bartlett, the congressman from Maryland who took up the cause and who was just as passionate as we were for liberty and for our right to petition the government for a redress of grievances and government's obligation to respond, he called Floyd Williams and told him it was totally unacceptable and said that he, Bartlett, was going to call Rossotti, the IRS Commissioner. Normally, congressmen deal with the office of congressional affairs at these departments. That is their point of contact. If they don't get results they are looking for, I guess they just go up the chain of command.

Q: And did he? A: He did. He called Rossotti twice and they spoke and, eventually, Rossotti agreed to a public meeting, a videotaped public meeting. But I had agreed with Floyd Williams that the Department of Justice was probably the better party to answer the questions surrounding the first three of our propositions, and that the IRS was the proper party to respond to the questions surrounding the remaining two propositions. Because of that agreement, Congressman Roscoe Bartlett called the Department of Justice and asked them to have their experts meet with him and us in a public meeting in September. So we eventually, with his help, got the IRS and Justice to agree to meet and answer our questions in a public forum with their videographers present and our videographers present. And Justice said they would provide a transcript, a stenographic record of the hearing, which will last at least two days, maybe three.

Q: That's going to be in September right? A: Yes.

Q: Same deal as the previous events? At the National Press Club? A: No. Justice said they were very concerned, they wanted appropriate controls. They did not want it turning into a circus-type atmosphere. They did not want hecklers and people walking in off the street and so forth. Bartlett said to them, the most controlled environment we have is on the Hill. Why don't we have this citizen hearing at the Capitol? And they agreed and, of course, we agreed as well.

Q: So the government apparently is now ready to answer the questions of Bill Benson, Joe Banister, et al. Just recently, there was a story about the California Board of Equalization finalizing a formal opinion apparently designed to shoot down a lot of the arguments you folks raise. Is that going to have any significant impact? A: I read Julie Foster's piece in WorldNet Daily and I don't know, I have a lot of questions. First, I wasn't familiar with this group but Julie describes the Board of Equalization as a popularly elected board.

Q: Yes, they are. A: Who are these people? Are they attorneys? Is this an administrative court? Is this a court of competent jurisdiction? It sounds like it is an administrative agency.

Q: What struck me when I read the piece is the Board can debunk everything arbitrarily and capriciously if they want. However they are a California agency and the questions you are addressing are national in scope. A: I don't know much about California law. If they are like New York and other states the law says, if you're liable for the filing of a federal income tax return or the payment of a federal income tax, then you owe us.

Q: Julie mentioned that it would now be a cite-able legal precedent for future cases. But, so what? That is then subject to appeals and chucked up the line, and if there isn't documentation to corroborate the government's

position, arguably it would be overturned on appeal. But what do you expect to happen in September? A: I'm very familiar with all of the questions surrounding the five propositions.

Q: Who gets to testify? A: We bring in anyone we want to bring in as questioners or as witnesses. We recently had a conference call with 26 people around the country. We will all be gathering soon and will be planning the strategy and coming up with the questions to be asked, the order in which we will be asking them and we will be establishing the lines of inquiry.

Q: Are you going to be asking the questions of the government representatives? A: Yeah. Both the IRS and DOJ will send their experts to answer our questions. We're going to ask a question. We'll get an answer. Then we will reply to their response and they will have an opportunity to respond, as will we.

Q: Hold on a moment, because I am always interested in "the process." Are they trying to fast-track this? Is there a fixed time to how long you can ask questions and how long they can respond? A: No. It's going to be at least two days, maybe three. And that ought to be sufficient time for us to ask all the questions that we want to ask, get a response and reply to the response. Now, to speed things along, to facilitate the proceeding, we are going to provide them with the first-tier questions a week or two ahead of time. We will provide them with the first-tier questions, but obviously not the second- and third-tier questions because we don't know what their responses will be. Also, we will provide them at that time with a list of the people that we will have there.

Q: Let me guess at the list: Bill Benson, Joe Banister, Conklin, Becraft, who else? A: Red Beckman, all of the prominent tax law researchers that have done most of the work over the years. Steve Hempling, Harold Thomas, John Feld, Devvy Kidd, Tupper Saussy, Vern Holland, Dave Bossett, Gordon Philips, Wayne Benston, a whole series of attorneys: Robert Bernhoff, Ed Vieira, Larry Becraft.

Q: A "Who's Who" list of the tax revolutionaries? A: Yes. They will all be there and asking the questions. We'll have teams. On the teams will be the researchers who have done the work and are quite comfortable with the evidence they have come up with but are probably not all that comfortable in a courtroom setting. Where you are asking questions and trying to hold your opponent to the point, not accepting rhetoric and that sort of stuff. So on each team, there will be at least one attorney.

Q: So the lawyers are there to handle the heavy lifting and gamesmanship issues? A: Yeah. About six or seven attorneys will be there.

Q: I've got a \$64,000 question: Is C-SPAN going to cover this? A: What we have agreed to is this: I did not want the place full of

cameras and reporters and shuffling around, too much of a distraction for

us. This is serious stuff. Nor did the government. So we agreed we would have our videographers and they would have theirs and that C-SPAN would be given the option of broadcasting it live or taping it for later broadcast. But C-SPAN will be given the option.

Q: What is the date in September when this hearing takes place? A: September 25th and 26th.

Q: If people want to keep track of what "We The People" is doing, where can they get additional information? A: The best thing is to monitor our website. Everything they will need by way of background or the details or the history and how to contact us and how to help us is all described on our website or they can call us at (518) 656-3578.

Q: God bless you, Bob. I'm frankly surprised. I told Devvy Kidd (we've been talking a lot about this situation) that I was concerned for your health. A: Geoff, let me say this. Surely, I was prepared to go forward with the hunger strike. But I knew that the government could not afford to allow somebody to waste away on the steps of the Capitol or at the front door of the White House, rather than answer a few questions, rather than honor its (the government's) obligation to respond to and answer a proper petition for a redress of grievances. That would be tantamount to saying the Constitution and the Bill of Rights are empty words. And what would that say to the people? It would be a thunderbolt, showing the people that there is nothing standing anymore between them and total tyranny and despotism. That there is no longer a rule book to limit the behavior of their government. And what would it say to the people of the world who still hold the country up as a land of freedom, and so forth, resting on the bedrock of their Constitution? They could not afford to let that happen.///-30-Editor's Note: Late breaking up-date! Just prior to posting this interview, Geoff Metcalf received a telephone call advising him that Congressman Bartlett confirmed to Schulz that the final details have been agreed to and

hearings will take place September 25 and 26 in the Joseph G. Cannon House Office Building in Washington, D.C. WorldNetDaily will continue to inform our readers of further developments in this historic meeting as they become available.

"THE LAW THAT NEVER WAS," by Bill Benson, a two-volume set documenting the controversy surrounding the 16th Amendment, is available from WorldNetDaily's online store.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.ibs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites:http://www.dixierising.comhttp://www.dixienet.orghttp://www.southerncaucus.orghttp://www.southern-style.comhttp://www.southern-style.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the EIGHTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks

of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 8th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after

you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

08 of 37......100.0.5.0 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 9

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

Refusal of Govt Officials to answer questions



Doc 100.0.5.1 09 of 37 Refusal of Govt Officials to answer questions.

U. S. Government Officials Refuse To Answer Questions On Legality Of The IRS And Income Tax System

Congressman Roscoe Bartlett (MD), Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant, and IRS Commissioner Charles Rossotti have broken their written agreement with the American People and have betrayed the United States Constitution.

WE THE PEOPLE NOW DEMAND THAT THE GOVERNMENT RESPOND TO IRREFUTABLE

EVIDENCE THAT PROVES THE FRAUDULENT ORIGIN OF THE IRS AND THE UNLAWFUL

ADMINISTRATION AND ENFORCEMENT OF THE INCOME TAX SYSTEM AGAINST AMERICAN

CITIZENS. We Now Have A Constitutional Crisis

It has come to pass that our public servants in the federal government no longer recognize nor respect the United States Constitution or Bill of Rights. With sorrow and resolve, we hereby acknowledge the grave danger that is upon our nation. With a unified and resounding voice, the American people must now speak to our servant government. We will not forfeit our dignity to unjust rulers. The working men and women of America are not indentured servants, and will no longer toil under this unjust and unlawful system of taxation in our own land.

We will not permit arrogant and unaccountable government officials to violate our most sacred rights to life, liberty and property ... under the pretense of caring for us. We are a free people who hold to the rule of law, and are devoted to the eternal principles of truth, equality and justice. As such, we hereby demand our rightful sovereignty as American citizens and the attendant blessings of personal freedom and responsible citizenship that are our birthright.

We the People now demand that the government respond in a recorded, public forum to our petition for redress of grievances regarding the fraudulent

origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the personal income tax system against American citizens.

Update on Recent Events.

On Wednesday, January 23rd, after e-mailing a message to Lisa Wright and Sallie Taylor (two of Congressman Roscoe Bartlett's aides), Bob Schulz flew to Washington DC to hand deliver his January 22nd letter to Congressman Bartlett. Bob also delivered to Congressman Bartlett an initial list of 299 detailed questions regarding the fraudulent origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the personal income tax system. A copy of the letter to Congressman Bartlett and the list of questions were also delivered to Attorney General John Ashcroft and Treasury Secretary Paul O'Neil. Copies of the documents were faxed to Lawrence Lindsey, Assistant to the President for Economic Policy.

Upon his arrival at Congressman Bartlett's Washington office, Bob Schulz was informed by Lisa Wright that the Congressman would not meet with Schulz, would not reconsider his decision to withdraw from the February truth-in-taxation hearing, and would not keep his promise to make the Science and Technology Room at the Rayburn House Office Building on Capitol Hill available to the People for the hearing.

It is now confirmed that Congressman Roscoe Bartlett, Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant, and IRS Commissioner Charles Rossotti have refused to honor their written agreement to answer the People's Petition regarding the Fraudulent Origin Of The IRS And The Unlawful Administration and Enforcement Of The Personal Income Tax in a recorded, public hearing before the American People. Please contact these government leaders and inform them that this dishonorable violation of the public trust is completely unacceptable. In an October 2001 letter to Bob Schulz, Congressman Bartlett had the following to say about the IRS and the personal income tax:

"Our Country has labored under a federal income tax system that is inconsistent with the liberty of a free people. Quite simply, the government of a free people should not tax the labor of it's citizens, and it is imperative that the federal tax system not be repugnant (contrary) to the constitution and its laws."

In a hand-written, signed letter to Congressman Bartlett, Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant made the following promise to the American People in July 2001:

"I will do everything within my power to ensure that the Dept. of Justice will provide appropriate representatives to participate in a congressional briefing hosted by Congressman Bartlett in connection with the above referenced matter."

Why has Congressman Bartlett broken his word to the American People? Why have Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant and IRS Commissioner Charles Rossotti both reneged on their promise to answer questions in a recorded, public hearing regarding the fraudulent origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the income tax against American citizens? Why should the American People respect a federal government that has proven itself unworthy of our trust?

Could it be that Congressman Bartlett, Assistant Attorney General Bryant and Commissioner Rossotti have refused to answer our questions regarding this immoral and unlawful income tax system because they cannot defend it on moral or legal grounds? And like the vast majority of our government leaders, these men who have been placed in high positions of public trust do not have the personal integrity and courage to admit this long-standing injustice against the American People.

Why have our government officials continued to mislead the American People about the personal income tax system? Our government leaders KNOW the truth about the Fraudulent Origin and Unlawful Operations of the IRS. Why do millions of honest, hard-working and patriotic Americans incorrectly believe that the personal income tax pays for the essential functions of the federal government? Why have the politicians, bureaucrats and special interests that control our government refused to tell the American People the truth----that not one cent of our personal income taxes go to pay for essential government functions like highways and national defense?

Don't take our word on this. Read it for yourself in The Grace Commission Report, which was commissioned by President Reagan and published in 1984. The following is one paragraph from the report:

"With two-thirds of everyone's personal income taxes wasted or not collected, 100 percent of what is collected is absorbed solely by interest on the Federal debt and by Federal Government contributions to transfer payments. In other words, all individual income tax revenues are gone before one nickel is spent on the services which taxpayers expect from their Government."

Most of the money collected by the federal government from personal income taxes goes to pay the interest expense on the multi-trillion dollar debt that these same government officials have placed on the backs of We The American People and our children. IT IS NOW TIME FOR THE TRUTH TO BE HEARD.

THE TRUTH MUST BE HEARD.

Without the right to petition the government for redress of grievances then, in practical effect, the people have no rights at all.

That is why We The People, in 1791, saw to it that the "petition clause" was placed right up front in the Bill of Rights, in the First Amendment.

"Congress shall make no law respecting .the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances."

Whether we have a written Constitution that protects our unalienable rights as Americans is now a question. Whether the Constitution is any more than a

piece of paper is now a question. Whether we have a federal government limited by a Constitution and Bill of Rights is now a question. What can be done? Nothing, if the American People allow a powerful minority group of politicians and government bureaucrats to disregard our Constitution and destroy the moral fabric of our society. Government tyranny results when the government acts outside the boundaries established around its power by the will of the people as expressed in written constitutions. Governments become corrupt when they are not held accountable by informed citizens who demand honest and moral conduct from their leaders. When large segments of the population become careless, apathetic or dependent on government, the seeds of corruption fall on fertile ground. Over the past 75 years, the American People have allowed the federal government to gradually accrue vast powers that were never authorized by our Constitution. The direct, progressive tax that the federal government imposes on the wages of all working Americans is what

On February 27-28, in a recorded, public hearing in Washington, DC, We The People will prove conclusively that our rights as American citizens are being broadly violated by a corrupt federal government that no longer respects our Constitution and the rule of law. We will present irrefutable evidence to the American People that the personal income tax system is a fraudulent and unlawful creation. The government has a legal and moral obligation to respond to the People. To quote from Congressman Bartlett' s recent letter:

continues to fuel this insidious abuse of government power.

"The constitution that I love and have sworn to uphold and defend grants citizens the right to petition our government for redress of grievances. It is my duty as an elected representative to the United States Congress to insure that once a petition, such as yours, is properly framed, our government timely and properly responds."

We the People are up against an unjust and uncivil government. To achieve the government reforms to which we are entitled, a critical mass of patriotic Americans must take a stand for the principles of liberty and justice, which gave birth to our Nation and our Constitution. If Required, the Government Will be Tried in Absentia.

We The People will put the personal income tax system on trial at a recorded, public hearing on February 27-28 in Washington, DC. (click here for time/location and other particulars). If officials of the Department of Justice and the Internal Revenue Service do not appear at the hearing to publicly answer our questions, we will present conclusive evidence supporting our claims regarding the fraudulent origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the income tax system against American citizens. We will record the hearing and broadcast the proceedings

in a nationwide live web-broadcast (click here for info).

We will also present formal legal claims against those specific government officials in absentia who have conspired to deceive and defraud the American People, and intentionally deny our unalienable rights guaranteed by the First, Fourth, Fifth and Thirteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution.

HOW YOU CAN HELP:

Action Item No. 1: Stand and Be Counted. Millions of honest, hard-working, patriotic Americans have now learned that the personal income tax system is a fraud, and that the IRS has no constitutional authority (except by threat, intimidation and coercion) to force employers to withhold the income tax from the paychecks of their

employees or to force American citizens to file a tax return.

Then why do so many of these people withhold the tax and file returns? Simply because they are afraid. For the most part they are isolated from all but a few of their fellow believers who are willing to acknowledge the truth. Corrupt government officials and their ideological counterparts in the media and private industry use this fear to keep the people obedient and in check. Feeling isolated and intimidated by government threats, most people are afraid to take a stand unless they know thousands of other American citizens will stand with them.

On February 27-28, the American People will stand together and demand that our servant government respect the United States Constitution and Bill of Rights. As a free people, we will permanently remove the chains of this slave tax from our shoulders.

Our objective is to obtain at least 1,000,000 signatures supporting the People's Petition For Redress Of Grievances related to the fraudulent origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the personal income tax. If you are willing to take a stand and be counted if 1,000,000 other citizens agree to do the same, we ask you to sign a statement of support for the People's Petition. Click here.

Action Item No. 2: Attend the Income Tax Trial If you are an official of a freedom loving organization, or previously

signed the citizens' Remonstrance or were a delegate in support of the delivery of the Remonstrance to our national leaders on April 13, 2000, we request that you register and attend the income tax trial on February 27-28 in Washington, DC. All others who would like to attend the tax trial are invited to register while seating is still available. Register here. Action Item No. 3: Invitation to Learned Persons We are inviting any qualified member of the accounting, tax or legal profession, any qualified government official, university professors, or any other experts who would like to participate in the February hearing and respond to the questions that the IRS and DOJ have thus far been unwilling

to answer under oath in a public forum, to please contact us. Click here. Action Item No. 4: Help Us Get The Word Out Please visit our web site and review the copy of our newspaper ad / flier announcing the February truth-in-taxation hearing -- click here (517kb .pdf). Please make copies of the flier and share them with others. Help us inform millions of Americans about the hearing. Also, "Wait to File" your tax return until February 28th, and you have learned the truth.

If you believe that every American citizen has the unalienable right to petition our government for a redress of grievances, please join us. The federal government has an obligation to respond to proper petitions from the American People, and DOJ and IRS must appear and answer the questions on February 27 and 28.

Please make the telephone calls and send the faxes and e-mails suggested here and ask everyone you know to do the same. Let your voice be heard. Click here .

Action Item No. 5: What Happens After the February Hearing ? If representatives of the IRS and DOJ do not attend the February hearing to publicly and under oath respond to the People's Petition related to the fraudulent origin of the IRS and the unlawful administration and enforcement of the personal income tax system, there will be a mass demonstration by the American People at the Washington Mall in DC on Sunday, April 14, 2002 to protest the government's operation of this slave tax. We will throw 1040 forms into metal drums signifying our refusal to participate further in this fraudulent and unlawful government tax scam.

It is now imperative to summon all patriots in this cause for liberty and justice. It is time to ask all right thinking Americans to stand united and put a collective foot down against this arrogant disregard for our liberties, rights and freedoms, whether it be an erosion of our right to petition the government for a redress of grievances, our right to privacy, our right to property, our right to firearms, our right to fully-informed juries, our right to honest representation and voting, our right to a truly independent judiciary, our freedom from the influence of the "same hands" in all three branches, our right to honest checks and balances, our right to the fruits of our labor, our right not to have the government waste the fruits of our labor under the pretense of caring for us, our right to laws that do not favor public over private education, our right to home school our children, our right to have the war powers clauses adhered to, our right to have all treaties approved by the Senate, et al.

Please stand and be counted at this critical moment in our country's history. What meaning does life have without principle, without justice and without liberty?

"The Trilateral Commission [TC] doesn't secretly run the world, the Council on Foreign Relations [CFR] does." CFR Pres Winston Lord, Aug 1978 issue of

"W" magazine.

"We shall use our grant making powers to so alter life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." H. Rowan Gaither, Chairman, Ford Foundation in testimony to Norman Dodd, the Congressional Committee to Investigate Tax Exempt Foundations, 1953. [Buying Ford adds money to their foundation].

"We are so grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time Magazine, and other publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity." David Rockefeller, founder and member of the CFR and the TC, at Bilderberger Global Strategy mtg, 1991. Clinton & Quayle attended.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the NINTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 9th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

09 of 37.....100.0.5.1 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The

Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 10

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

351

About Fort Knox Gold



Doc 100.0.5.2......10 of 37... About Fort Knox Gold: <u>http://www.fgmr.com/right2know.htm</u> In the 1970's a very courageous gentleman named Edward Durrell claimed that

substantially all of the US Gold Reserve being stored at Ft. Knox was gone. Only 1,000 tonnes or so of the 8,500 tonnes supposedly being stored there remained. The rest had been secretly taken from Ft. Knox and shipped to London in 1967 and early 1968 for sale by President Johnson in an ill-fated attempt to keep the price of Gold at \$35 per ounce.

http://hardtruth.topcities.com/nelsonrockefellerandfortknoxscandel.htm First, about Fort Knox. You know, the Fort Knox Gold Scandal is just like the Watergate Scandal in one respect: There is a desperate cover-up going on right now just as happened with Watergate. The Fort Knox Gold Scandal cover-up really passed the point of no return last September when the United States Treasury perpetrated the Fort Knox gold inspection hoax in an attempt to discredit my charges that there's no gold in Fort Knox because it had all been illegally removed. Since that time the Government has been getting in deeper and deeper and deeper, involving more and more people in all sorts of maneuvers to try to keep the lid on. For example, when the Congressmen and newsmen visited Fort Knox last September, news stories promised everybody that the visit would be followed up by an audit of the Fort Knox gold by the General Accounting Office, but what they actually did was just a very superficial exercise just to make the record look good, and the group of 15 men that did it had only two (2) General Accounting Office representatives on it. All the rest were from the Treasury itself--in other words, the fox went into the henhouse to count our chickens for us.

http://www.skolnicksreport.com/hoodwink.html

It may come as a shock to some, but the U.S. has very little so-called "U.S. government" gold bullion in Fort Knox. A brave outspoken journalist, Tom Valentine, in the 1970s, exposed as a fraud that there was world-trade-quality gold at Fort Knox. All they have left are poor quality, orangish-looking, melted down coin metal from the seizure in 1934, of gold coins from America's common people. [The American aristocracy, warned in advance, shipped THEIR gold out of the U.S.] The U.S. governmentt gold is gone. Why? Because it was shipped, under the supervision of a ply-able U.S. General, to the private central octopus called the Bank of England, in 1968, to stem a run on that bank which had somehow lost all their own gold.] <u>http://www.freedomdomain.com/News/nnorfed.html</u>

The organization chaired by Alan Greenspan is a coalition of private international banks, that does not answer to the United States Government. And there is no precious metal warehoused in Fort Knox or elsewhere that backs the money that they issue.

http://www.anomalous-images.com/text/NAZNWO08.TXT

Large shipment of gold leaves Fort Knox, public doesn't know that their national gold 'reserves' are being secretly depleted by one-world national socialist agents working in U.S. government. Gold at Fort Knox replaced with gold-plated lead bars, making it the biggest heist in history. Rockefellers involved. James MacDonald becomes critical of Air Force and the CIA.

http://hardtruth.topcities.com/treason_new_world_order.htm

Throughout the 20th century this movement toward a one world government has been marching on. This is not new or recent. In his book Critical Path Buckminster Fuller gives a very impressive sweep of the 20th century, about the large corporations and their agents and the lawyers who basically control the country far more than the people understand. He talked about how all the gold was removed from Fort Knox by the 1960's.

Where did it go?

It went to the banks. They own the country. Fuller called the CIA, "capitalism's invisible army."

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

<u>http://www.trimonline.org</u> <u>http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewameri</u> can.com <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u>

http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TENTH doc in a string of about 37 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and

the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if Should you wish a copy of a numbered message you request it.] (this is the 10th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto,

Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

10 of 37.....100.0.5.2 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

Part 11

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

"FOLLOW THE MONEY!"



Document 100.0.5.3......11 of 38......."**FOLLOW THE MONEY!''** Ruling the World of Money By Edward Jay Epstein, Harper's Magazine.

Ten times a year -- once a month except in August and October -- a small

group of well dressed men arrives in Basel, Switzerland. Carrying overnight

bags and attache cases, they discreetly check into the Euler Hotel, across

from the railroad station. They have come to this sleepy city from places as

disparate as Tokyo, London, and Washington,

D.C., for the regular meeting of the most exclusive, secretive, and powerful

supranational club in the world.

Each of the dozen or so visiting members has his own office at the club,

with secure telephone lines to his home country. The members are fully

serviced by a permanent staff of about 300, including chauffeurs, chefs,

guards, messengers, translators, stenographers, secretaries, and researchers. Also at their disposal are a brilliant research unit and an

ultramodern computer, as well as a secluded country club with tennis courts

and a swimming pool, a few kilometres outside of Basel.

The membership of this club is restricted to a handful of powerful men who

determine daily the interest rate, the availability of credit, and the money

supply of the banks in their own countries. They include the governors of

the U.S. Federal Reserve, the Bank of England, the Bank of Japan, the Swiss

National Bank, and the German Bundesbank. The club controls a bank with a

\$40 billion kitty in cash, government securities, and gold that constitutes

about one tenth of the world's available foreign exchange. The profits

earned just from renting out its hoard of gold are more than sufficient to

pay for the expenses of the entire organization. And the unabashed purpose

of its elite monthly meetings is to coordinate and, if possible, to control

all monetary activities in the industrialized world. The place where this

club meets in Basel is a unique financial institution called the Bank for

International Settlements--or more simply, and appropriately, the BIS

<mark>(pronounced "biz" in German).</mark>

The BIS was originally established in May 1930 by bankers and diplomats of

Europe and the United States to collect and disburse Germany's World War I

reparation payments (hence its name). It was truly an extraordinary

arrangement. Although the BIS was organized as a commercial bank with

publicly held shares, its immunity from

government interference - and taxes in both peace and war was guaranteed by

an international treaty signed in The Hague in 1930. Although all its

depositors are central banks, the BIS has made a profit on every transaction. And because it has been highly profitable, it has required no

subsidy or aid from any government.

Since it also provided, in Basel, a safe and convenient repository for the

gold holdings of the European central banks, it quickly evolved into the

bank for central banks. As the world depression deepened in the Thirties and

financial panics flared up in Austria, Hungary, Yugoslavia, and Germany, the

governors in charge of the key central banks feared that the entire global

financial system would collapse unless they could closely coordinate their

rescue efforts. The obvious meeting spot for this desperately needed

coordination was the BIS, where they regularly went anyway to arrange gold

swaps and war-damage settlements.

Even though an isolationist Congress officially refused to allow

the U.S.

Federal Reserve to participate in the BIS, or to accept shares in it (which

were instead held in trust by the First National City Bank), the chairman of

the Fed quietly slipped over to Basel for important meetings. World monetary

policy was evidently too important to leave to national politicians. During

World War II, when the nations, if not their central banks, were belligerents, the BIS

continued operating in Basel, though the monthly meetings were temporarily

suspended.

In 1944, following Czech accusations that the BIS was laundering gold that

the Nazis had stolen from occupied Europe, the American government backed a

resolution at the Bretton Woods Conference calling for the liquidation of

the BIS.

The naive idea was that the settlement and monetary-clearing functions it

provided could be taken over by the new International Monetary Fund. What

could not be replaced, however, was what existed behind the mask of an

international clearing house: a supranational organization for setting and

implementing global monetary strategy, which

could not be accomplished by a democratic, United Nations-like international

agency. The central bankers, not about to let their club be taken

from them,

quietly snuffed out the American resolution.

After World War II, the BIS re-emerged as the main clearing house for

European currencies and, behind the scenes, the favored meeting place of

central bankers. When the dollar came under attack in the 1960s, massive

swaps

of money and gold were arranged at the BIS for the defence of the American

currency. It was undeniably ironic that, as the president of the BIS observed, "the United States, which had wanted to kill the BIS, suddenly

finds it indispensable." In any case, the Fed has become a leading member of

the club, with either Chairman Paul Volcker or Governor Henry Wallich

attending every "Basel weekend."

"It was in the wood-paneled rooms above the shop and the hotel that

decisions were reached to devalue or defend currencies, to fix the price of

gold, to regulate offshore banking, and to raise or lower shortterm

interest rates."

Originally, the central bankers sought complete anonymity for their

activities. Their headquarters were in an abandoned six-storey hotel, the

Grand et Savoy Hotel Universe, with an annex above the adjacent Frey's

Chocolate Shop. There purposely was no sign over the door

identifying the

BIS so visiting central bankers and gold dealers used Frey's, which is

across the street from the railroad station, as a convenient landmark. It

was in the wood-paneled rooms

above the shop and the hotel that decisions were reached to devalue or

defend currencies, to fix the price of gold, to regulate offshore banking,

and to raise or lower short-term interest rates. And though they shaped "a

new world economic order" through these deliberations (as Guido Carli, then

the governor of the Italian central bank, put it), the public, even in Basel, remained almost totally unaware of the club and its activities.

In May 1977, however, the BIS gave up its anonymity, against the better

judgement of some of its members, in exchange for more efficient headquarters. The new building, an eighteen-story-high circular skyscraper

that rises over the medieval city like some misplaced nuclear reactor,

quickly became known as the "Tower of Basel" and began attracting attention from tourists. "That was the last thing we wanted, "

Dr. Fritz Leutwiler, current president of both the BIS and the Swiss

National Bank, explained to me while watching currency changes flash across

the Reuters screen in his office. "If it had been up to me, it never would have been built."

Despite its irksome visibility, the new headquarters does have the advantages of luxurious space and Swiss efficiency. The building is completely air-conditioned and self-contained, with its own nuclear-bomb

shelter in the sub-basement, a triply redundant fire-extinguishing system

(so outside firemen never have to be called in), a private hospital, and

some twenty miles of subterranean archives. "We try to provide a complete

clubhouse for central bankers ... a home away from home,'' said Gunther

Schleiminger, the super-competent general manager, as he arranged a rare

tour of the headquarters for me.

The top floor, with a panoramic view of three countries --Germany, France,

and Switzerland -- is a deluxe restaurant, used only to serve the members a

buffet dinner when they arrive on Sunday evenings to begin the ''Basel

weekends." Aside from those ten occasions, this floor remains ghostly empty.

On the floor below, Schleiminger and his small staff sit in spacious

offices, administering the day-to-day details of the BIS and monitoring

activities on lower floors as if they were running an out-of-season hotel.

The next three floors down are suites of offices reserved for the central

bankers. All are decorated in three colors -- beige, brown, and tan -

- and

each has a similar modernistic lithograph over the desk. Each office also

has coded speed-dial telephones that at a push of a button directly connect

the club members to their offices in their central banks back home. The

completely deserted corridors and empty offices -- with nameplates on the

doors and freshly sharpened pencils in cups and neat stacks of incoming

papers on the desks -- are again reminiscent of a ghost town. When the

members arrive for their forthcoming meeting in November, there will be a

remarkable transformation, according to Schleiminger, with multilingual

receptionists and secretaries at every desk, and constant meetings and

briefings.

On the lower floors are the BIS computer, which is directly linked to the

computers of the member central banks, and provides

instantaneous access to

data about the global monetary situation, and the actual bank, where

eighteen traders, mainly from England and Switzerland, continually roll over

short-term loans on the Eurodollar markets and guard against foreign-exchange losses (by simultaneously selling the currency in which the

loan is due). On yet another floor, gold traders are constantly on

the telephone arranging loans of the bank's gold to international arbitragers, thus allowing central banks to make interest on

gold deposits.

Occasionally there is an extraordinary situation, such as the decision to

sell gold for the Soviet Union, which requires a decision from the "governors," as the BIS staff calls the central bankers. But most of the

banking is routine, computerized, and riskless. Indeed, the BIS is prohibited by its statutes from making anything but short-term loans -- most

are for 30 days or less--that are government-guaranteed or backed with gold

deposited at the BIS. The profits the

BIS receives for essentially turning over the billions of dollars deposited

by the central banks amounted to \$162 million last year.

As skilled as the BIS may be at all this, the central banks themselves have

highly competent staff capable of investing their deposits. The German

Bundesbank, for example, has a superb international trading department and

15,000 employees -- at least 20 times as many as the BIS staff. Why then do

the Bundesbank and the other central banks transfer some \$40 billion of

deposits to the BIS and thereby permit it to make such a profit?

One answer is, of course, secrecy. By commingling part of their reserves in

what amounts to a gigantic mutual fund of short-term investments, the

central banks create a convenient screen behind which they can hide their

own deposits and withdrawals in financial centers around the world. For

example, if the BIS places funds in Hungary, the individual central banks do

not have to answer to their governments for investing in a communist

country. And the central banks are apparently willing to pay a high fee to

use the cloak of the BIS.

There is, however, a far more important reason why the central banks

regularly transfer deposits to the BIS: they want to provide it with a large

profit to support the other services it provides. Despite its name, the BIS

is far more than a bank. From the outside, it seems to be a small, technical

organization. Just 86 of its 298 employees are ranked as professional staff.

But the BIS is not a monolithic institution: artfully concealed within the

shell of an

international bank, like a series of Chinese boxes one inside another, are

the real groups and services the central bankers need -- and pay to support.

The first box inside the bank is the board of directors, drawn from the

eight European central banks (England, Switzerland, Germany, Italy, France,

Belgium, Sweden, and the Netherlands), which meets on the

Tuesday morning of

each ''Basel weekend.'' The board also meets twice a year in Basel with the

central banks of Yugoslavia, Poland, Hungary, and other Easternbloc

nations. It provides a formal apparatus for dealing with European governments and international bureaucracies like the IMF or the European

Economic Community (the Common Market).

The board defines the rules and territories of the central banks with the

goal of preventing governments from meddling in their purview. For example,

a few years ago, when the Organization for Economic Cooperation and

Development in Paris appointed a low-level committee to study the adequacy

of bank reserves, the central bankers regarded it as poaching on their

monetary turf and turned to the BIS board for assistance. The board then

arranged for a high-level committee, under the head of Banking Supervision

at the Bank of England, to preempt the issue. The OECD got the message and

abandoned its effort.

To deal with the world at large, there is another Chinese box called the

Group of Ten, or simply the "G-10." It actually has eleven fulltime

members, representing the eight European central banks, the U.S. Fed, the

Bank of Canada, and the Bank of Japan. it also has one unofficial

member:

the governor of the Saudi Arabian Monetary Authority. This powerful group,

which controls most of the transferable money in the world, meets for long

sessions on the Monday afternoon of the "Basel weekend." It is here that

broader policy issues, such as interest rates, money-

supply growth, economic stimulation (or suppression), and currency rates

are discussed -- if not always resolved.

Directly under the G-10, and catering to all its special needs, is a small

unit called the ''Monetary and Economic Development Department,'' which is, in

effect, its private think tank. The head of this unit, the Belgian

economist

Alexandre Lamfalussy, sits in on all the G-10 meetings, then assigns the

appropriate research and analysis to the half dozen economists on his staff.

This unit also produces the occasional blue-bound "economic papers" that

provide central bankers from Singapore to Rio de Janeiro, even though they

are not BIS members, with a convenient party line.

For example, a recent paper called "Rules versus Discretion: An Essay on

Monetary Policy in an Inflationary Environment," politely defused the Milton

Friedmanesque dogma and suggested a more pragmatic form of monetarism. And

last May, just before the Williamsburg summit conference, the

unit released

a blue book on currency intervention by central banks that laid down the

boundaries and circumstances for such actions. When there are internal

disagreements, these blue books can express positions sharply contrary to

those held by some BIS members, but generally they reflect a consensus of

the G-10.

Over a bratwurst-and-beer lunch on the top floor of the Bundesbank, which

is located in a huge concrete building (called "the bunker") outside of

Frankfurt, Karl Otto Pohl, its president and a ranking governor of the BIS,

complained to me about the repetitiousness of the meetings during the "Basel

weekend." "First there is the meeting

on the Gold Pool, then, after lunch, the same faces show up at the G-10, and

the next day there is the board [which excludes the U.S., Japan, and

Canada], and the European Community meeting [which excludes Sweden and

Switzerland from the previous group]." He concluded: "They are long and

strenuous - and they are not where the real business gets done." This

occurs, as Pohl explained over our leisurely lunch, at still another level

of the BIS: "a sort of inner club," as he put it.

The inner club is made up of the half dozen or so powerful central

bankers

who find themselves more or less in the same monetary boat: along with Pohl

are Volcker and Wallich from the Fed, Leutwiler from the Swiss National Bank, Lamberto Dini of the Bank of Italy, Haruo Mayekawa of the

Bank of Japan, and the retired governor of the Bank of England, Lord Gordon

Richardson (who had presided over the G -10 meetings for the past ten

years). They are all comfortable speaking English; indeed, Pohl recounted how he has found himself using English with Leutwiler, though both

are of course native German-speakers. And they all speak the same language

when it comes to governments, having shared similar experiences. Pohl and Volcker were both under-secretaries of their respective treasuries; they worked closely with each other, and with Lord Richardson,

in the futile attempts to defend the dollar and the pound in the 1960s. Dini

was at the IMF in Washington, dealing with many of the same problems. Pohl

had worked closely with Leutwiler in neighboring Switzerland for two

decades. "Some of us are very old friends," Pohl said. Far more important,

these men all share the same set of well-articulated values about money.

The prime value, which also seems to demarcate the inner club from the rest

of the BIS members, is the firm belief that central banks should act

independently of their home governments. This is an easy position for

Leutwiler to hold, since the Swiss National Bank is privately owned (the

only central bank that is not government owned) and

completely autonomous. (''I don't think many people know the name of the

president of Switzerland - even in Switzerland," Pohl joked, "but everyone

in Europe has heard of Leutwiler.").

Almost as independent is the Bundesbank; as its president, Pohl is not

required to consult with government officials or to answer the questions of

Parliament -- even about such critical issues as raising interest rates. He

even refuses to fly to Basel in a government plane, preferring instead to

drive in his Mercedes limousine.

The Fed is only a shade less independent than the Bundesbank: Volcker is

expected to make periodic visits to Congress and at least to take calls from

the White House -- but he need not follow their counsel. While in theory the

Bank of Italy is under government control, in practice it is an elite institution that acts autonomously and often resists the

government. (In

1979, its then governor, Paolo Baffi, was threatened with arrest, but the

inner club, using unofficial channels, rallied to his support.)

Although the exact relationship between the Bank of Japan and the Japanese government purposely remains inscrutable, even to the BIS governors, its

chairman, Mayekawa, at least espouses the principle of autonomy. Finally, though the Bank of England is under the thumb of the British

government, Lord Richardson was accepted by the inner club because of his

personal adherence to this defining principle. But his successor, Robin

Leigh-Pemberton, lacking the years of business and personal contact,

probably won't be admitted to the inner circle.

In any case, the line is drawn at the Bank of England. The Bank of France

is seen as a puppet of the French government; to a lesser degree, the

remaining European banks are also perceived by the inner club as extensions

of

their respective governments, and thus remain on the outside.

A second and closely related belief of the inner club is that politicians

should not be trusted to decide the fate of the international monetary

system. When Leutwiler became president of the BIS in 1982, he insisted that

no government official be allowed to visit during a ''Basel weekend.'' He

recalled that in 1968, U.S. Treasury undersecretary Fred Deming had been in

Basel and stopped in at the bank. "When word got around that an American

Treasury official was at the BIS," Leutwiler said, "bullion traders,

speculating that the U.S. was about to sell its gold, began a panic in the

market." Except for the annual meeting in June (called "the Jamboree" by the

staff), when the ground floor of the BIS headquarters is open to official

visitors, Leutwiler has tried to enforce his rule strictly. "To be frank," he told me, "I have no use for politicians. They lack the judgement

of central bankers." This effectively sums up the common antipathy of the

inner club toward "government muddling," as Pohl puts it.

The inner-club members also share a strong preference for pragmatism and

flexibility over any ideology, whether that of Lord Keynes or Milton

Friedman. For this reason, there was considerable apprehension last spring

that Paul Volcker would be replaced by a supply-side ideologue like Beryl

Sprinkel, and considerable relief when he was

reappointed for another term. Rather than resorting to rhetoric and invoking

principles, the inner club seeks any remedy that will relieve a crisis. For

example, earlier this year, when Brazil failed to pay back on time a BIS

loan that was guaranteed by the central banks, the inner club quietly

decided to extend the deadline instead of collecting the money from

guarantors. "We are constantly engaged in a balancing act -without a safety net," Leutwiler explained.

The final and by far the most important belief of the inner club is the

conviction that when the bell tolls for any single central bank it tolls for

them all. When Mexico faced bankruptcy last year, for instance, the issue

for the inner club was not the welfare of that country but, as Dini put it,

"the stability of the entire banking system." For months Mexico had been

borrowing overnight funds from the interbank market in New York -- as every

bank recognized by the Fed is permitted to do -- to pay the interest on its

\$80 billion external debt. Each night it had to borrow more money to repay

the interest on the previous nights transactions, and, according to Dini, by

August Mexico had

borrowed nearly one quarter of all the "Fed Funds," as these overnight loans

between banks are called.

The Fed was caught in a dilemma: if it suddenly stepped in and forbade

Mexico from further using the interbank market, Mexico would be unable to

repay its enormous debt the next day, and 25 percent of the entire banking system's ready funds might be frozen. But if the Fed permitted

Mexico to continue borrowing in New York, in a matter of months it would

suck in most of the interbank funds, forcing the Fed to expand

drastically

the supply of money.

It was clearly an emergency for the inner club. After speaking to Miguel

Mancera, director of the Banco de Mexico, Volcker immediately called

Leutwiler, who was vacationing in the Swiss mountain village of Grison.

Leutwiler realized that the entire system was confronted by a financial time

bomb: even though the IMF was prepared to extend \$4.5 billion to Mexico to

relieve the pressure on its long-term debt, it would require months of

paperwork to get approval for the loan. And Mexico needed an immediate fix

of \$1.85 billion to get out of the interbank market, which Mancera had

agreed to do. But in less than 48 hours, Leutwiler had called the members of

the inner club and arranged the temporary bridging loan.

While this \$1.85 billion appeared -- at least in the financial press -- to

have come from the BIS, virtually all the funds came from the central banks

in the inner club. Half came directly from the United States --\$600 million

from the Treasury's exchange-equalization fund and \$325 million from the

Fed's coffers; the remaining \$925 million mainly from the deposits of the

Bundesbank, Swiss National Bank, Bank of England, Bank of Italy, and Bank of Japan, deposits that were specifically guaranteed by these central banks,

though advanced pro forma by the BIS (with a token amount advanced by the

BIS itself against the collateral of Mexican gold).

The BIS undertook virtually no risk in this rescue operation; it merely

provided a convenient cloak for the inner club. Otherwise, its members,

especially Volcker, would have had to take the political heat individually

for what appeared to be the rescue of an underdeveloped country. In fact,

they were -- true to their paramount values rescuing the banking system

itself.

On August 31 of this year, Mexico repaid the BIS loan. But the bailout was

only a temporary, if not pyrrhic, victory. With the multibilliondollar

debts of a score of other countries -- including Argentina, Chile, Venezuela, Brazil, Zaire, the Philippines, Poland, Yugoslavia,

Hungary, and

even Israel -- hanging like so many swords of Damocles over its sacred

monetary system, the inner club has "no choice," as Leutwiler has concluded,

but to remain a crisis manager.

This new role has created considerable concern among the outer circle, and

even in the Bank of England, since the members who don't entirely share the

mentality of the inner club want the BIS to remain primarily a

European

institution.

"Let the Fed worry about Brazil and the rest of Latin America -that is

not the job of the BIS," a blunt representative of the Bank of England,

definitely not part of the inner club, told me. Others at the BIS have

argued

that it does not have the experience or facilities to become "a mini-IMF --

putting out fires around the world," as one staffer described it.

To mollify such dissent on the periphery, inner-club members publicly pay

lip service to the ideal of preserving the character of the BIS and not

turning it into a lender of last resort for the world at large.

Privately, however, they will undoubtedly continue their maneuvers to

protect the banking system at whatever point in the world it seems most

vulnerable. After all, it is ultimately the central banks' money at risk,

not the BIS's. And the inner club will also keep using the BIS as its

public mask -- and pay the requisite price for the disguise.

The next meeting of the inner club is Monday, November 7.

Edward Jay Epstein is the author of "The Rise and Fall of Diamonds,"

"Legend: The Secret World of Lee Harvey Oswald," and "News From Nowhere." He

also has written a book on international deception.

----END----

FORWARD FROM: Phil atpstottmfc@yahoo.ca

TAKE ACTION TO RESTORE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT

A project of The Conservative Caucus 450 Maple Avenue East, Vienna, Va. 22180 -- 703-938-9626 Updated May 29, 2002 http://www.conservativeusa.org/action.htm

`In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act.' Find elected officials, including the president, members of

Congress,

governors, state legislators, local officials, and more. http://congress.org/congressorg/dbq/officials/

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the ELEVENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 11th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on

send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

11 of 38......100.0.5.2 End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR]

need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World

Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary

<mark>Chairman,</mark>

Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the

Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder

and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The

Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure

into this? CLMsr]

Part 12

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

Schult'z Letter to the IRS..



Department of the Treasury Internal Revenue Service

www.irs.gov

Document 100.0.5.4 12 of 38. Subject: Schult'z Letter to the IRS.. Date: 17 June, 2002 9:29 AM [This entry was added to my copy of the Schultz letter by me. Chet McWhorter Sr.]

From: Mr. Robert L. Schulz 2458 Ridge Road Queensbury, New York 12804 June 17, 2002

To: Mr. Charles O. Rossotti, Commissioner Internal Revenue Service 1111 Constitution Ave. NW Washington, DC 20224 Department of the Treasury Internal Revenue Service Andover, Massachusetts 05501

June 17, 2002 Dear Sirs,

I respectfully request that this statement, together with its seven attachments be included in and made a part of my individual file at the Internal Revenue Service.

On April 15, 2002 I filed a Form 4868, "Application for Automatic Extension of Time to File U.S. Individual Income Tax Return," for the year 2001. This statement is submitted to you in lieu of a tax return (Form 1040) for the years 2001, 2002 and for all future years.

Based on the information contained and referred to in Attachments 1-6, I believe the federal income tax to be fraudulent in its origin and illegal in its operation.

Based on the information contained and referred to in Attachments 1-6, I believe the IRS lacks the legal authority to force employers to withhold the income tax from the paychecks of its employees or to force most Americans, including me, to file a tax return and to pay the income tax.

I love my country, but based on the information contained and referred to in Attachments 1-6, I despise my government, which is promoting anarchy, rebellion, and lawlessness, which I oppose.

I do not have to submit to any unconstitutional, illegal, unjust and uncivil law, in which case I choose to be civilly disobedient, defending my natural rights and obeying my Creator rather than my civil authorities. In doing so it is not the purpose of my opposition simply to resist the institution of government in general, but to specifically resist bad laws, bad acts, and bad government.

I strongly oppose the "State Sovereignty" theology. The Creator is the only sovereign who has any Divine right; beyond that, the Creator has endowed the people with rights and has ordained power to rest with the people.

Our Constitution is a strongly worded set of principles to govern the government, not the people.

By the terms and provisions of the Constitution the People have not only formed their government and enabled the government to act in certain ways, they have purposely and markedly restricted and prohibited the government from acting in certain ways.

In throwing off one government and designing for and instituting another, the founding fathers (in the founding document) gave written tribute to "Nature's God." They also wrote that all men are created equal and are endowed by their "Creator" with unalienable rights. They said the purpose of government was to secure/guarantee those rights -- i.e., to protect men, one from another -- deriving their powers from the consent of the governed. They wrote that they were relying on a "divine Providence."

God was, in fact, a party to the Constitution if by "God" is meant the Being perfect in power, wisdom and goodness that men worship as their Creator.

God was, in fact, a party to the Constitution if by "divine" is meant of, relating to, or proceeding from God.

God was, in fact, a party to the Constitution if by "Providence" is meant God-conceived as the power sustaining and guiding human destiny.

If the Creator, in fact, gratuitously provided, equipped and enriched the People with Rights (as the founding fathers agreed was the case), it follows that those Rights belong to the People and to the Creator . It follows that an affront to the Constitution (as when government attempts to violate an endowed Right) is an affront to the Creator.

If our Rights come from the Creator, only the Creator can frustrate and

defeat our Rights. As the founders said, a fundamental purpose of the Peoples' Constitution is to remind the government that it (the government) cannot trespass on the Rights of the Creator's People -- that is, that government cannot break off what God has put in place.

An offense against the Constitution is an offense against the Creator. All individuals on American soil are party to the Constitution. The Constitution begins with the words, "We the People..."

Neither the Government nor the Constitution gives the rights essential to Liberty and the pursuit of happiness. I claim them from a higher source - my Creator -- He who is referred to in the founding document, otherwise known as the Declaration of Independence. They are not annexed to the People by paper and votes, but by the decrees of Providence, which establish the laws of our nature. They are born with us; exist with us; and cannot be taken from us by any human power without taking our lives. In short, they are founded on the unchangeable maxims of reason and justice. It would be an insult on the Creator to say that he has given or allowed any man or body of men a right to tax my labor and to make me miserable.

I, my wife, my children, my grandchildren, my friends and, indeed, all humanity belong in a state of nature, not of anarchy.

We are bound by the laws of Nature's God, which I acknowledge as the rules of my conduct.

The nature of my resistance is clear. It is not an act of anarchy or rebellion; rather it is an act of resistance to a government that is violating the purposes for which God -- through the People and the Constitution -- has ordained civil government.

I account to my Creator for what I do. I chose to conduct myself in a manner in which I am not in rebellion to my Creator.

I will maintain my strong petition to my Creator for the justness of my actions.

Thus far I have pursued peaceful reconciliation and petition. It is the IRS, DOJ, and now the President and the Congress who terminated the discussions, refusing to respond to my petition for a redress of grievances, in violation of the 1st Amendment.

I did not initiate this conflict. I have been fully committed to peaceful reconciliation and have pursued that course for nearly 4 consecutive years. I have had no desire for resistance, or violence, of any kind.

Nevertheless, in the People's peaceful reconciliation attempts the People's petitions and appeals have been met with force, and in some instances with near military force.

The defense of our homes, families, properties and possessions is a most important point to us.

There is not the most distant thought of subverting the government or of hurting the interest of the people of America, but of defending my own rights and privileges from unjust encroachment.

There was not the least desire of withdrawing my allegiance from the leaders of the branches until it became absolutely necessary -- and, indeed, it has been their own choice.

You know that our cause is just.

You know that we, the People, struggle for that freedom to which all men are entitled -- that we struggle against oppression, seizure, plunder, extortion and more than savage barbarity.

I am not moved by any light or hasty suggestion of anger or revenge. Through every possible change of fortune I adhere to this determination. My property and happiness have been attacked. My self-defense against an aggressor government is righteous.

My civil disobedience is for the cause of civil justice -- a righteous struggle, undertaken in defense of my property, my happiness and my family. It is to oppose the invasions of usurped power. I will bravely suffer present hardships and encounter present dangers, to secure the rights of humanity and the blessings of freedom, for generations yet unborn. It is my obligation, as a responsible citizen of this country, to set a proper value upon and defend to the utmost my just rights and the blessings of life. Without this personal commitment, a few unprincipled individuals would tyrannize over the People, and make the passive multitude the slaves of their power. Thus it is that civil disobedience is not only justifiable, but an indispensable duty to correct this wrong.

It is upon these principles that I am resisting the IRS and will oppose force with force.

I do not rebel. Mine is not a Rebellion. I do not seek to overthrow the government in order to place another in its place. I am not against government. I am against government that has gone bad or wrong. I seek only to have our government serve the people under bona fide law within the limitations of the Constitution.

My purpose is a non-violent defense of my natural rights, which it is the business of civil government to protect, not to subvert, and the exercise of which it is the duty of civil government to enlarge, not to restrain.

Man does not exist for the sake of government, but government is instituted for the sake of man.

This principle of defense is not confined merely to one's person; it extends to his liberty and property: it is not confined merely to his own person; it extends to the persons of all those, to whom he bears a particular relation -- to his wife, his parent, his child, his neighbor. It extends to the person of every one who is in danger, to the liberty of every one whose liberty is unjustly and forcibly attacked.

It becomes humanity as well as justice.

The Constitution is becoming a dead letter.

An arrogant, out-of-control and unaccountable government that has no respect for the precious liberties of every American citizen is destroying our sacred Bill of Rights.

We the People have the right and the power to establish limits to the authority of our federal government. When government takes one step beyond those limits, it takes possession of a boundless field of authority, no longer capable of definition.

There is a word for rulers unrestrained by law or constitutions, for usurpers of the people's sovereignty. That word is "Tyrant."

There is a word for a system of government in which the rulers have unlimited power. That word is "Despotism."

Government is the enemy of freedom. Unrestrained government is not the benefactor of the people. As Americans, we democratically elect our political representatives. But America is not a Democracy. Democracy is mob-rule. In a Democracy, 51% of the voting population can deny 49% of their fellow citizens their unalienable rights to life, liberty and property. That is not what our Creator and the founders intended for us when they wrote the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution and Bill of Rights over 200 years ago.

In a Republic, such as we have in America, every one of our citizens regardless of his or her race, religion, political influence, social status, or economic station in life -- has unalienable, constitutionally protected rights that cannot be lawfully abridged by a power-hungry government. And it is those Americans who are most vulnerable to the abuses of democratic mob-rule and government tyranny who are most protected by our republican form of government.

We remember those occasions in modern history when democratically elected governments have violated their citizen's most basic rights to life, liberty and property because a majority of the population found it acceptable. In America, there are only two things that stand between the people and government tyranny -- those are our Constitution and our will as a free people to protect and defend it.

In America, the right to petition our government for redress of grievances is the basis of our liberty. Our founders explicitly recognized this right in the first amendment to our constitution -- for they understood that without it, we could not have a servant government whose power is defined and limited by the consent of the people.

In America, the right to petition our government for a redress of grievances is an unalienable right. It derives from our faith in a supreme being - an ultimate moral authority from whom we gain our understanding of equality,

justice and the rule of law. Implicit in our first amendment constitutional

right to petition our government for a redress of grievances, is the government's absolute moral and legal obligation to respond honestly and completely to the people's petition.

This is the essential cornerstone of Popular Sovereignty -- a government of the People, by the People and for the People.

In 1791, the right to petition became the primary right of the People of the United States of America, expressed in the First Amendment to the federal Constitution.

Some would now have us believe that our First Amendment right of petition is nothing more than a guarantee of free speech; that this vital constitutional protection - the very basis of our liberty - is simply a right to voice our

grievances to the government. Some would try to convince us that We The People do not have the absolute right to an honest and complete response to our petition -- or the authority to demand that our government correct the abuses and violations of our liberties that resulted in our petition.

What nonsense! This is dangerous talk to a free people. We will not listen to those who would denigrate our Constitution, and undermine the principles of liberty and justice that gave birth to our nation. At best they are imbeciles, and at worst they are tyrants -- or "sharing bedrooms" with tyrants.

We must steel ourselves to this nonsense. We must harden our hearts to these false notions that government is God. Government has but one legitimate purpose -- to serve and protect all of the people equally. Government is not

God. It is our servant. It is accountable to the People.

The right to Petition for Redress of Grievances is the final protection the final, peaceful check and balance in our system of Constitutional government in which the government derives its limited powers from the consent of the sovereign people. This is the right which publicly reveals and reiterates for all, who is Master and who is Servant.

The Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing was about truth. The hearing was about facts. We were there to protect and defend the truths that we hold to be self-evident. The hearing was about the future of our nation -- one nation, under god, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.

The hearing was about the law and it was about what the People have allowed our government to become.

But even more importantly, the hearing was about us -- we the People. Who we are and who we want to be. What kind of country do we want to leave to our children and future generations of Americans?

Over two days, we heard the facts. We saw the law. We were able to judge the truth.

We saw how our government has crafted and perpetuated the largest illusion and fraud ever witnessed on planet Earth. We learned the truth about a powerful central government that hates and fears personal freedom and individual responsibility, and sees popular sovereignty as a threat to its complete authority and control over our lives. What was proven conclusively is that the federal government -- like a thief in the night -- has subtly, over many years, stripped the American people of our liberty, our property, and in many cases, our very lives in order to protect and perpetuate a fraudulent, debt-based money system -- and the life-blood of that system -the horribly unjust and unconstitutional personal income tax.

The day has come. We are now forced to act on these truths. If the People fail to act, we will lose forever the chapter in human history when We The People reigned sovereign, and the chains of a written constitution bound our government.

The most pernicious form of tyranny is that which disguises itself as a benefactor to its victims.

Most people believe that the income tax system is legal and that the revenue from the tax is used in the public interest.

However, there is now a substantial, conclusive body of evidence that proves that our income tax system represents the most pernicious form of tyranny: It is the greatest hoax ever perpetrated by government against the working men and women of America.

It is unconstitutional in its origin, and abusive in every aspect of its operation.

It uses intimidation, threat and coercion to deprive us of our lawfully acquired property. It resorts to morally reprehensible conduct in a persistent effort to divide the American people and promote envy, greed and irresponsible behavior in our society.

The unlawful and unjust income tax system produces nothing but sorrow, distress and calamity and division in our society. It has been imposed on an unsuspecting people through deceptive and fraudulent means -- outside of constitutional restraints.

Our income tax holds people in servitude as the chattel of others. It forces the people to labor to pay off a never ending and always growing national debt to a cartel of private banks.

The income tax is enforced as though payment was compulsory when, in fact, it is voluntary.

For decades, a growing number of attorneys, CPAs, retired judges, former and present IRS officers, educators, experienced researchers, former and present congressmen, legislators, successful businesspeople and scores of ordinary, nonaligned citizens have been providing a substantial amount of extremely credible evidence that since 1913 the Judiciary has been cooperating with the Executive and Legislative branches in a collective attempt to deny the People their constitutionally protected rights and to deprive the People of a significant percentage of the fruits of their labor by unlawfully enforcing the IRS Code -- a code that has no basis in law and no legal authority.

The evidence supports the now widely held belief that it was no coincidence that the Federal Reserve System -- a PRIVATELY OWNED banking cartel that is not controlled or even audited by our government -- and the income tax were both imposed on the American people in 1913.

The Federal Reserve System and the Internal Revenue Service were both created by the 16th Amendment to the United States Constitution. The Hearing included testimony, which proved that the 16th Amendment is a fraud: that it

was not lawfully ratified by 3/4 of the States in 1913. And that as creations of the 16th Amendment, the Federal Reserve System and the IRS are not legitimate, constitutional operations of our government.

The Federal Reserve System and the income tax are inextricably linked. The income tax was instituted to provide lender security and guaranteed profits to this highly secretive, privately owned and unaccountable central banking system that has obtained absolute control over our country and the federal government.

We learned at the hearing that most of the revenue generated from the income tax is not used to run the government but is collected by the private Federal Reserve System as interest on the national debt -- money that this corrupt money system creates out of thin air, and then loans to the federal government -- in a fraudulent scheme that has kept the American people is a state of perpetual debt to these private bankers for three quarters of a century.

Since 1933, the privately owned Federal Reserve system has been granted the unconstitutional power to fabricate money out of thin air, charge interest to the government for the use of the Fed's fabricated money and to receive taxes to pay that interest, paid with the American people's labor.

Today, the average American family pays more in taxes than it does for housing, food and clothing combined.

There is no question that indentured servitude is alive and well in America.

American citizens are compelled by the government to perform labor in order to pay off the government's debt to the PRIVATE banking cartel. Most Americans are in a condition of continual, economic peonage and slavery to the federal government and the privately owned Federal Reserve System (in violation of our rights guaranteed by the 13th Amendment). The evidence also shows that our system of income tax collection has led to widespread and unjustifiable abuse of the People's unalienable due process rights.

Among the significant wrongs committed by our government to perpetuate this

fraud include:

* The unlawful indictment, prosecution and imprisonment of law-abiding Citizens who dare question the government's legal authority to collect this tax.

* The unlawful seizures of property, wages, bank accounts -- all without court orders or proper warrants to satisfy supposed tax debts that, in fact, have no basis in law.

* The pervasive and systemic denial of due process rights and other constitutional protections in the daily administrative operations of the IRS.

* The collusion of the Courts in perpetuating the unlawful tax system by their failure to directly rule on proper legal challenges to our laws and the tacit approval of legal abuse by DOJ and the IRS against the People. People like Joseph Banister, William Benson, William Conklin, Irwin Schiff, Nick Jesson, Joe Farah, Larry Becraft, Jeff Dickstein , Congressmen Hanson and Traficant [i.e., Representative McFadden who was murdered because of his attempts to correct this injustice against the people. CLMsr.] and scores of other credentialed

professionals have for years been researching the issues and petitioning the government for a Redress of Grievances regarding the apparently fraudulent jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Service and the illegal operations of the nation's income tax system. In response, the government has been using those petitions as grounds for abuse, sanctions, persecution, prosecution and incarceration.

IRS special agent Joe Banister completed his 95-page research report in February of 1999, and submitted it to his superiors in the San Jose office of the IRS with a respectful request that it be passed up the chain of command to the IRS Commissioner. Joe was merely asking for a response to his conclusions that there is no statute compelling citizens to file and pay income or social security taxes and that the 16th Amendment was not legally ratified.

Instead of responding to the evidence and conclusions, Mr. Banister's superiors forced Joe to resign.

Attorneys Becraft and Dickstein have been sanctioned by the courts for raising questions about the validity of the income tax system.

Researchers Benson, Schiff and others have been incarcerated because they asked the government to show them the law that gives the government the constitutional and statutory authority to impose an income tax on the people.

Scores of well-intentioned citizens have researched the issues and attempted to raise their questions about the legal authority of the IRS. They have acted professionally and respectfully. Nonetheless, they too have been persecuted for not worshiping and paying homage to the nation's new ruler - its federal monetary system.

A growing number of people have become familiar with the facts contained in these research reports and now believe that the IRS has no legal authority to force employers to withhold the tax from the paychecks of their employees and no legal authority to force most citizens to file an income tax return or to pay an income tax.

Yet, a growing number of people are losing their homes, going to prison and otherwise being subjected to financial penalties and emotional stress for either falling behind on their payments or legitimately deciding that they do not have to pay.

The Executive, Legislative and the Judicial branches of our government continue to enforce the income tax law that they know, without doubt, is unconstitutional and totally repugnant to our founding principles.

Obviously, the current situation cannot be allowed to continue. In the interest of truth, justice and liberty, the People need to act.

The record of the hearing is startling, compelling, disturbing and irrefutable.

Like Mr. Henry, I have asked myself, "Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery?"

The question is nothing less than the question of freedom or slavery; and in proportion to the magnitude of the subject there ought to have been the openness, diffusion and freedom of a thoughtful response to our petition for redress and a dialogue. It is only in this way that the People could hope to peaceably arrive at truth, and fulfill the great responsibility, which we hold to God and our country.

It was natural for me to indulge in the illusions of hope. People are apt to shut their eyes against a painful truth. But, this is no longer the part of wise men, eternally engaged in a great and arduous struggle for liberty.

I am not disposed to be of the number of those who, having eyes, see not, and, having ears, hear not the things, which so closely affect my life, liberty, property and the pursuit of happiness.

For my part, whatever anguish it may have cost, I am willing to know the whole truth; to know the worst, and to provide for it.

Now, judging by the experiences of the past four years, I know what there has been nothing in the conduct of the government to justify any remaining hope that, in fact, the government has not forcibly, and unconstitutionally, seized power from the People.

The recent warlike activities of the IRS are not the work of reason and reconciliation. Have the People shown themselves so unwilling to be reconciled that force must be called in to win back our allegiance to the government?

We will not be deceived any longer. The stepped up enforcement activities

of the IRS are the implements of war and subjugation; the last arguments to which tyrants resort.

What do these acts of force mean, if its purpose were not to force us into submission? Can anyone assign any other possible motive for it? They are meant to bind and rivet upon us those chains, which the Federal Reserve and the IRS have been so long forging. And what have we to oppose them with? Shall we try argument? We have been trying that for years. Have we anything new to offer upon the subject? Nothing. We have held the subject up in every light of which it is capable; but it has been all in vain. Shall we resort to petition, remonstrance and humble supplication? What terms shall we find which have not been already exhausted? We will not deceive ourselves. We have done everything that could be done to avert the storm, which is now coming on. We have petitioned; we have remonstrated; we have supplicated; we have prostrated ourselves before the leaders of the Executive and the Congress and the Judiciary and have implored their interposition to arrest the tyrannical hands of the IRS.

Our petitions have been slighted; our remonstrances have produced additional violence and insult; our supplications have been disregarded; and we have been spurned, with contempt, from the foot of the seats of power. In vain, after these things, would we indulge the fond hope of peace and reconciliation? There is no longer any room for hope.

If we wish to be free -- if we mean to preserve inviolate those rights which are too valuable to be estimated and for which we have been so long striving against great difficulties -- if we mean not to senselessly abandon the

noble struggle in which we have been so long engaged, and which we have pledged ourselves never to abandon until the glorious object of our struggle shall be obtained -- then we must resort to force. An appeal to force and to the Creator is all that is left us!

You may think that the People are weak, unable to cope with so formidable an adversary. But when shall we be stronger? Will it be the next week, or the next year? Will it be when we are totally disarmed, and when a government eye and ear shall be positioned in every house?

Shall we gather strength by irresolution and inaction? Shall we acquire the means of effectual resistance by lying passively on our backs and hugging the delusive phantom of hope, until our enemies shall have bound us hand and foot?

We are not weak if we make a proper use of those means, which the God of nature has placed in our power. The millions of people, armed in the holy cause of liberty, and in such a country as that which we yet possess, are invincible by any force which our enemy can send against us. The battle is not to the strong alone; it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave. Besides, you have left us no choice. If we were senseless enough to desire it, it is now too late to retire from the contest. There is no retreat but in submission and slavery! Our chains are forged! Their clanking may be heard on Pennsylvania and Constitution Avenues. The civil strife is inevitable. Let it come! Let it come!

It is useless to try to lessen the seriousness or extent of the matter. Some may cry, Wait! Wait! -- But there is no waiting. Waiting is forever. The 'war' is actually begun! Our brethren are already in the jails and prisons, or subject to a steady gauntlet of harassment, fear and intimidation, liens, levies and seizures. We cannot stand idly by. What could we wish for?

In fact, life is not so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery.

Please take notice that I intend to do everything in my power to defend the unalienable rights of People who have not yet been harassed by the IRS and of those who have been harassed, prosecuted and/or incarcerated for failure to file a tax return or to pay the tax. In the case of the former I intend to promote the non-filing of returns and cessation of withholding "by the numbers." In the case of the latter, I intend to use force (a pro-active, non violent, mass movement), to achieve a moratorium on prosecutions, garnishments, liens and levies and the release of all people now incarcerated for tax "crimes."

Please take notice that I take these actions in my individual capacity only, not in my official capacity as an officer in the We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, Inc., and not as an officer in the We The

People Congress, Inc.

Please take notice that I am not in the business of selling any goods or services, I do not provide consulting services and I have no direct or indirect pecuniary interest in any individual or organization that does sell goods and/or services. That is, I have no conflict of interest.

Please take notice that there is no short term or long-term risk to America with any sudden demise of the income tax. It is well known that the bulk of the income tax revenue goes: (1) to a cartel of private banks (which are not needed as Presidents Kennedy and Lincoln proved), to pay interest on counterfeit, imitation money received from that cartel, money created merely by the running [of] a printing press; and (2) to pay for 'transfer payments' - that is, money transferred from one who has earned it to one who has not earned it, such as the subsidy payments received by Senator Grassley

of Iowa and other members of his extended farm family. If it is decided by Congress

that it wants more money next year than it collects from the Article I, Section 8 taxes (excise taxes, tariffs, imposts and duties), and Congress does not want to raise those taxes, and Congress does not want to run the government more frugally, Congress may readily resort to the imposition of direct taxes apportioned among the states, tied to the census, as authorized by Article I, Section 9, Clause 4 of the Constitution. Arguably, the only fallout resulting from such a restructuring of our society (from one with an income tax to one without an income tax) would be the practical difficulties realized by one industry -- the tax compliance industry, with its hordes of attorneys and accountants. Our society, however, has on many occasions proven that it can weather well the sudden disappearance of entire industries.

Please take notice that I am 62 years old and until now have done everything the government has expected of me, including volunteering to serve in Vietnam in 1966. I have filed a Form 1040 tax return every year since about

1957. I earned an engineering degree from the U.S. Merchant Marine academy at Kings Point, New York and an MBA from Xavier University in Cincinnati, Ohio. I have paid all local, state and federal taxes since 1957, including property and school taxes (I own my own home and over 100 acres of surrounding property). My wife Judy and I have been married since 1963. We have raised four children, who have been educated in four of the country's leading Colleges and Universities and have been contributing members of the military and the economy. I have four healthy and bright grandchildren. I have had significant positions in industry (General Electric), in state government (Connecticut and New York), in the federal government (as a full-time advisor to the EPA Administrator), on Wall Street (Prudential-Bache), and in business (founder and CEO of a management consulting firm).

Please take notice that I am in my 23rd year of closely evaluating governmental behavior, comparing that behavior with the requirements of the state and federal constitutions and professionally, intelligently and rationally confronting unconstitutional or illegal behavior by government officials wherever I determined government had stepped outside the boundaries the People had drawn around its power. My passion is liberty. My record shows that I do not easily countenance arrogant, wayward behavior by my servant government.

Abuse of taxing power is but the latest in a long line of governmental wrongdoings that has come to my attention. It must be countered -- now. Knowing what I now know about the fraudulent origin of the tax and the illegal operation of the income tax and money and banking systems, I cannot in good conscience continue to file a tax return, especially in light of the government's unwillingness to explain its behavior and to respond to our petition for a redress of these grievances.

Very truly yours, Robert L. Schulz

Attachment No. 1

Chronology of events leading up to the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing, which was held on February 27 and 28, 2002, together with copies of key documents.

Attachment No. 2

Record of the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing on a set of four CD-ROMs, together with a written, certified transcript of the hearing and a summary of the conclusions and findings.

Attachment No. 3

"Causes That Impelled The Personal Decision Not To File Federal Income Tax Returns," including 532 facts, derived from the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing, together with references to the evidence supporting each fact.

Attachment No. 4 Sample of over 3300 constituent-letters delivered to all members of Congress on April 15, 2002.

Attachment No. 5 Copies of responses received from members of Congress, with analyses.

Attachment No. 6 Question asked of President Bush's Press Secretary by Lester Konsloving at the White House Press Briefing on June 10, 2002, together with Mr. Fleischer's response.

On Monday, June 10, 2002, at the White House Press Briefing, your press secretary Ari Fleischer was asked by Les Kinsolving, "Last July, Robert Schulz of 'We The People,' began a hunger strike -- to petition the government for a redress of grievances with the IRS. When this got national media coverage, both the Justice Department and IRS promised to meet with Schulz and his advisors and hold open meetings, which promises they have refused to keep since 9/11. And my question is, will the president direct them to keep that promise, or not?"

Mr. Fleischer responded, "Lester, I'm not familiar with the specific case, and these questions are decided by the people involved." Cc: (without attachments)

Hon. George W. Bush President of the United States The White House 1600 Pennsylvania Ave. NW Washington, DC 20500

Hon. J. Dennis Hastert Speaker 2369 Rayburn House Office Building Washington, D.C. 20515-1314

Hon. Thomas Daschle Senate Majority Leader 509 Hart Senate Office Building Washington, D.C. 20510-4103

A Quote to Remember:

"In every stage of these Oppressions We have Petitioned for Redress in the most humble terms: Our repeated Petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A Prince whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a Tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people." -- The unanimous Declaration of the thirteen united States of America <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org/images/redtri.gif</u> Go here to get a copy of the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing on CD-ROM or VHS. The 4-disk set contains 14 hrs. of video, 450 legal exhibits, 537 questions and a certified transcript which can all be used simultaneously. CD-ROM sets are now shipping! <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org/images/redtri.gif</u>

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? These people are funded by the "interest on the national debt"!! CLMsr.]

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

<u>http://www.jbs.org</u> <u>Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org</u> <u>http://www.palmetto.org</u> http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TWELFTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if Should you wish a copy of a numbered message you request it.] (this is the 12th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch. Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

12 of 38......100.0.5.2 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 13

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

THE HARD FACTS NOBODY KNOWS ABOUT The Federal Reserve and the National Debt



May I also suggest: Why we are not free!.....Betrayal of the Public Trust

FACT#1. The Federal Reserve is a private corporation, owned and controlled mostly by foreign bankers.

FACT#2. How the Federal Reserve banks work (using a 10% reserve requirement).

1. F.R. "creates" \$1,000,000 worth of "debt certificates" with no assets behind the creation, just the "OK" of Congress, and distributes it to banks.

2. The bank "Holds" the 10% reserve as operating capital (\$100,000) and loans the rest out at 10% interest.

3. The bank pockets \$90,000 in interest, and accepts the \$900,000 back as a deposit.

4. The bank retains 10% of the \$900,000 deposit as a reserve, and loans out the \$810,000 at 10% interest.

5. The process is repeated over and over, with "hard" assets pledged as collateral for these "loans". Thus, it starts with "no money" and ends up with houses, cars, land, silver, gold...real assets...and all it took was some ink, some paper, and the cooperation of Congress.

FACT#3. The BIRTH of money #1...Congress authorizes the F.R. to purchase U. S. Notes from the U.S. Bureau of Engraving for 2.5 cents per bill (no difference between \$1 and \$1000 bills). The F.R. then issues an equal amount of "debt certificate" Federal Reserve Notes which they use to purchase U.S. Treasury Bonds. Taxpayers are, supposedly, obligated to pay off these bonds at FULL FACE VALUE, plus the debt of the original currency purchased at 2.5 cents per bill!

FACT#4. The BIRTH of money #2...All credit is hypothecated upon the faith and worthiness of the "United States". Congress authorizes various corporations to extend the credit of the United States (as a privilege, not a right) to finance mortgages and other types of credit. You and I could not set up shop to extend credit to others, except we be licensed and approved by the government. Thus, it is not the mortgage company, with whom you sign a contract, who extends you credit...they are only an "agent"... it is the United States who is the party with standing, and the only entity which can sue or foreclose for breech of the contract. BET YOU DIDN'T KNOW THAT! Then there is the credit contract itself...a fraud perpetrated upon the buyer every time. It is another means of "creation" of money. There is no "money" exchanged in the mortgage transaction. It is a book entry made by the "agent" which "monetizes" the value of the real thing, the property involved. No contract is valid except both parties bring something of value, called "consideration", to seal the contract. You are bringing the property, and the promise of future payments...they bring nothing but the ability to create credit...a congressional "okie-dokie"...to the contract. Thus the government fraudulently claims superior ownership rights to the property involved, and the ability to charge the "tenant" rent (called property taxes, bet U thought U owned that property, right?) for the privilege of using paper credit.

FACT#5. The taxes paid by Americans never provide ANY services to our country...all collected income tax money goes DIRECTLY to the F.R. Board (check the back of ANY check sent to the IRS...it is true).

FACT #6. All U. S currency is "Federal Reserve Notes" of debt, owed to the Federal Reserve, and is borrowed into existence. How can you pay the debt when you have to "borrow" the currency to pay the debt, FROM THE GUYS YOU ALREADY OWE? It is like paying off your VISA card using THE SAME VISA CARD...the interest just keeps growing, and no principal is ever paid! It is a ponzi scheme....a scam...and America is the mark!

Thus, the national debt can never be repaid. It is not meant to be repaid. It is meant to bring Americans to ruin without bloodshed. It is the legal takeover of the country, piece-by-piece, and the voluntary enslaving of the sovereign people, who will ULTIMATELY be asked to accept the demise of the Constitution, and their sovereign status under that Constitution, to become "subjects" of the benevolent ruling class.

THE SOLUTION.

This debt is owed by a "corporation" called "THE UNITED STATES"...A true LEGAL ENTITY...just like AT&T or any other company. It was formed, under Article IV powers of the Constitution, to do, in the territories what the U.S. Constitution said the Federal Government could NOT do in the states of the union, and I'm not talking just about income taxes, although that is certainly the case!

This whole scheme is based upon Congress' "sovereign rights" over the territories (Article IV) they established a "corporation", a central bank, and a paper money supply for those areas and peoples of the territories and areas over which the "FEDS" were Sovereign (see Article IV, Section 3 of the national constitution).... this was NOT done for or apply within the jurisdictions of the 50 union states, mind you, since it would have been openly UN-constitutional to do so. Only the "territories", the subject peoples within those territories or the 50 union states, and those 14th Amendment "citizens of the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof" (see the 14th amendment, the tax code, the voter registration cards, etc) who possess only the inferior legal status of "subjects of the United States" (according to the Supreme Court), and do NOT have Bill of Rights protections, guarantees, or unalienable rights from God (only civil rights from government, who created them in law) ... they are Federal (U.S.) citizens. The "federal" banks were set up to provide services to only federal citizens and other "subjects" of the United States. Free American Citizens began accepting the fake money (not backed by any substance of value), along with the genuine (redeemable at par for a set quantity of gold or silver), until 1964, when redemption of "paper" into real money (silver and/or gold coin) was terminated, and we all began to exchange only the fake stuff!!

This corporate US makes laws which apply ONLY to those areas and peoples over which the Constitution gives the federal government sovereignty (See US Constitution, Art 1, Sec. 8, and Art. IV, Sec. 3, and Downes Vs. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244). The ignorant sovereign people (the free natural American Citizen of the constitutional United States of America), began to submit to and obey laws which were legally applicable only to "subjects" of the corporate federal US. We were also tricked into legally volunteering to all become "federal persons" by the promise of old age security... that's right...Social Security...the ever tightening noose around the throat of We the People. This explains why Congress can pass laws about guns and other "protected" topics, and not have such laws declared unconstitutional. They are not legislating for the 50 states or the Citizen of one of those 50 states. If you submit to a law, however, you are judged to be under that law. If you become a "federal person" through application for a social security number, or other federal benefit program, you have traded your birthright for a bowl of pottage (see Esau in the Bible). WE THE SHEEPLE have been voluntarily sheered by our own ignorance. Notice that there is still gold and silver coin being minted today (constitutional money)...but its value is calculated in federal reserve notes, falsely called "dollars".

WE MUST NOW reassert our sovereignty! It is time for "We the People" to declare the corporate US to be bankrupt, remove the Federal Reserve from the U. S. of A., and require Congress to turn on the presses and begin minting lawful coins (or Silver and Gold Certificates) which have no debt attached to their creation. Lawful money which is backed by gold, silver, and the productivity of Sovereign Americans. If you have understood how the debt is created, you know that it has been a fraud from the outset. It is no more a legal debt than Federal Reserve Notes are legal money. It is a "Corporate debt" of the federal corporation known as the "UNITED STATES", which is NOT the constitutional entity established in 1791.

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if Should you wish a copy of a numbered message you request it.]

(this is the 13th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

13 of 38.....100.0.5.5 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 14

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

436

Why You Should Start A Bank Of Your Own



Document 100.0.5.6 14 of 38.....So you want to start a bank!

Subject: Why You Should Start A Bank Of Your Own.

The following extract from the British Humour magazine, Punch, 3 April 1957, has been circulated around the net some years ago, and it is repeated here as an effort to better offer an understanding of REAL LIFE TODAY Fractional-Reserve Banking. I do not believe anyone could have said it better. Oh, by the way, it is also the introduction in the Book, The Creature From Jekyll Island, by G. Edward Griffin, which is an absolute must for the Citizen who wants to find out how the bankers gained total control of our nation..

QUOTE:

Q: What are banks for?

A: To make money.

Q: For the customers?

A: For the banks.

Q: Why doesn't bank advertising mention this?

A: It would not be in good taste. But it is mentioned by implication in references to reserves of \$249,000,000 or thereabouts. That is the money that they have made.

Q: Out of customers?

A: I suppose so.

Q: They also mention Assets of \$500,000,000 or thereabouts. Have they made that too?

A: Not exactly. That is the money they use to make money.

Q: I see. And they keep it in a safe somewhere?

A: Not at all. They lend it to customers.

- Q: Then they haven't got it? A: No.
- Q: Then how is it Assets?

A: They maintain that it would be if they got it back.

Q: But they must have some money in a safe somewhere?

A: Yes, usually \$500,000 or thereabouts. This is called Liabilities.

Q: But if they've got it, how can they be liable for it?

A: Because it isn't theirs.

Q: Then why do they have it?

A: It has been lent to them by customers.

Q: You mean customers lend banks money?

A: In effect. They put money into their accounts, so it is really lent to the banks.

Q: And what do the banks do with it?

A: Lend it to other customers.

Q: But you said that money they lent to other people was Assets? A: Yes.

Q: Then Assets and Liabilities must be the same thing?

A: You can't really say that.

Q: But you've just said it. If I put \$100.00 into my account the bank is liable to have to pay it back, so it's Liabilities. But they go and lend it to someone else, and he is liable to have to pay it back, so it's Assets. It's the same \$100.00, isn't it?

A: Yes, But...

Q: Then it cancels out. It means, doesn't it, that banks haven't really any money at all?

A: Theoretically....

Q: Never mind theoretically. And if they haven't any money, where do they get their Reserves of \$249,000,000 or thereabouts?

A: I told you. That is the money they have made. Q: How?

A: Well, when they lend your \$100.00 to someone they charge him interest.

Q: How much?

A: It depends on the Bank Rate. Say five and a-half per cent. That's their profit.

Q: Why isn't it my profit? Isn't it my money?

A: It's the theory of banking practice that.....

Q: When I lend them my \$100.00 why don't I charge them interest?A: You do.

Q: You don't say. How much?

A: It depends on the Bank Rate. Say half a per cent.

Q: Grasping of me, rather?

A: But that's only if you're not going to draw the money out again.

Q: But of course, I'm going to draw it out again. If I hadn't wanted to

draw it out again I could have buried it in the garden, couldn't I?

A: They wouldn't like you to draw it out again.

Q: Why not? If I keep it there you say it's a Liability. Wouldn't they be glad if I reduced their Liabilities by removing it?

A: No. Because if you remove it they can't lend it to anyone else.

- Q: But if I wanted to remove it they'd have to let me? A: Certainly.
- Q: But suppose they've already lent it to another customer?A: Then they'll let you have someone else's money.
- Q: But suppose he wants his too...and they've let me have it?A: You're being purposely obtuse.
- Q: I think I'm being acute. What if everyone wanted their money at once?A: It's the theory of banking practice that they never would.
- Q: So what banks bank on is not having to meet their commitments?A: I wouldn't say that.
- Q: Naturally. Well, if there's nothing else you think you can tell me...?A: Quite so. Now you can go off and open a banking account.
- Q: Just one last question.

A: Of course.

Q: Wouldn't I do better to go off and open up a bank? END QUOTE

Therefore, it is always prudent to obtain quantities of the three precious metals, gold, silver, and lead. The third to protect the first two. Provided by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied

Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. Robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

"I do verily believe that a single, consolidated government would become the most corrupt government on earth." Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800.

"Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human freedom. It is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves." William Pitt speech to the House of Commons.

"You shall have one world government, whether or not you like it, by consent or by conquest." Former FDR aide, James Warburg CFR/TC, in testimony before the US Senate Foreign Relations Committee, 17 Feb 1950.

Quit NAFTA.WTO.UN.GATT.IMF.MFN.

"The argument that the 2 parties should rep opposed ideals and policies, one perhaps of the Right, and one of the Left, is a foolish idea. Instead, the two parties should be almost identical, so that the American people can "throw the rascals out" at any election without leading to any profound or extensive shifts in policy. It should be able to replace it every four years if necessary, by the other party, which will still pursue with new vigor, approximately the same basic policies." Prof Carroll Quigley, author of "Tragedy and Hope", CFR Mbr, Socialist Party Mbr, and confessed Establishment "Insider", memtor of Bill Clinton while at Georgetown Univ.

"You know the one thing that's wrong with this country? Everyone gets a chance to have their fair say." Pres Comrade William Jefferson Clinton, addressing the people of Philadelphia, 28 May 1993 in the courtyard at City Hall, Philadelphia, Penn.

"The Trilateral Commission [TC] doesn't secretly run the world, the Council on Foreign Relations [CFR] does." CFR Pres Winston Lord, Aug 1978 issue of "W" magazine.

"We shall use our grant making powers to so alter life in the United States that we can be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union." H. Rowan Gaither, Chairman, Ford Foundation in testimony to Norman Dodd, the Congressional Committee to Investigate Tax Exempt Foundations, 1953. [Buying Ford adds money to their foundation].

"We are so grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time Magazine, and other publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity." David Rockefeller, founder and member of the CFR and the TC, at Bilderberger Global Strategy mtg, 1991. Clinton attended.

NOTE # 1: This is the FOURTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 14th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

14 of 38.....100.0.5.6 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so.

How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 15

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

401

The Declining Dollar



Document 100.0.5.7 15 of 38.....Date: 11 June, 2002 4:26 AM... http://www.lewrockwell.com/paul/paul38.html

The Declining Dollar By Rep. Ron Paul, MD

US House of Representatives, June 5, 2002

Mr. Speaker, I have for several years come to the House floor to express my concern for the value of the dollar. It has been, and is, my concern that we in the Congress have not met our responsibility in this regard. The constitutional mandate for Congress should only permit silver and gold to be used as legal tender and has been ignored for decades and has caused much economic pain for many innocent Americans. Instead of maintaining a sound dollar, Congress has by both default and deliberate action promoted a policy that systematically depreciates the dollar. The financial markets are keenly aware of the minute-by-minute fluctuations of all the fiat currencies and look to these swings in value for an investment advantage. This type of anticipation and speculation does not exist in a sound monetary system.

But Congress should be interested in the dollar fluctuation not as an investment but because of our responsibility for maintaining a sound and stable currency, a requirement for sustained economic growth.

The consensus now is that the dollar is weakening and the hope is that the drop in its value will be neither too much nor occur too quickly; but no matter what the spin is, a depreciating currency, one that is losing its value against goods, services, other currencies and gold, cannot be beneficial and may well be dangerous. A sharply dropping dollar, especially since it is the reserve currency of the world, can play havoc with the entire world economy.

Gold is history's oldest and most stable currency. Central bankers and

politicians hate gold because it restrains spending and denies them the power to create money and credit out of thin air. Those who promote big government, whether to wage war and promote foreign expansionism or to finance the welfare state here at home, cherish this power.

History and economic law are on the side of the gold. Paper money always fails. Unfortunately, though, this occurs only after many innocent people have suffered the consequences of the fraud that paper money represents. Monetary inflation is a hidden tax levied more on the poor and those on fixed incomes than the wealthy, the bankers, or the corporations.

In the past 2 years, gold has been the strongest currency throughout the world in spite of persistent central bank selling designed to suppress the gold price in hopes of hiding the evil caused by the inflationary policies that all central bankers follow. This type of depreciation only works for short periods; economic law always rules over the astounding power and influence of central bankers.

That is what is starting to happen, and trust in the dollar is being lost. The value of the dollar this year is down 18 percent compared to gold. This drop in value should not be ignored by Congress. We should never have permitted this policy that was deliberately designed to undermine the value of the currency.

There are a lot of reasons the market is pushing down the value of the dollar at this time. But only one is foremost. Current world economic and political conditions lead to less trust in the dollar's value. Economic strength here at home is questionable and causes concerns. Our huge foreign debt is more than \$2 trillion, and our current account deficit is now 4 percent of GDP and growing. Financing this debt requires borrowing \$1.3 billion per day from overseas. But these problems are ancillary to the real reason that the dollar must go down in value. For nearly 7 years the U.S. has had the privilege of creating unlimited amounts of dollars with foreigners only too eager to accept them to satisfy our ravenous appetite for consumer items. The markets have yet to discount most of this monetary inflation. But they are doing so now; and for us to ignore what is happening, we do so at the Nation's peril. Price inflation and much higher interest rates are around the corner.

Misplaced confidence in a currency can lead money managers and investors astray, but eventually the piper must be paid. Last year's record interest rate drop by the Federal Reserve was like pouring gasoline on a fire. Now the policy of the past decade is being recognized as being weak for the dollar; and trust and confidence in it is justifiably being questioned.

Trust in paper is difficult to measure and anticipate, but long-term value in gold is dependable and more reliably assessed. Printing money and creating artificial credit may temporarily lower interest rates, but it also causes the distortions of mal-investment, overcapacity, excessive debt and speculation. These conditions cause instability, and market forces eventually overrule the intentions of the central bankers. That is when the apparent benefits of the easy money disappear, such as we dramatically have seen with the crash of the dot-coms and the Enrons and many other stocks. Now it is back to reality. This is serious business, and the correction that must come to adjust for the Federal Reserve's mischief of the past 30 years has only begun. Congress must soon consider significant changes in our monetary system.

Congress must soon consider significant changes in our monetary system if we hope to preserve a system of sound growth and wealth preservation. Paper money managed by the Federal Reserve System cannot accomplish this. In fact, it does the opposite.

Dr. Ron Paul is a Republican member of Congress from Texas.

NOTE # 1: This is the FIFTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 15th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

15 of 38......100.0.5.7 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 16

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

The Fed & Wilson

Document 100.0.5.8 16 of 38.... Subject: The Fed & Wilson Date: 27 February, 2002 1:52 PM

In 1913, President Woodrow Wilson approved the Federal Reserve Act. A few years later, he reflected: "I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated.

The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated governments in the civilized world -- no longer a government by free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men."

NOTE # 1: This is the SIXTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 16th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet. You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows: Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block:

http://www.mailblasterdot.com

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

16 of 38......100.0.5.8 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 17

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

Dear We The People-Taxes



Document #: 100.0.6.0 .17 of 38

Dear We The People-Taxes.

USA Today "Newspaper", 16 February 2001, Friday. Page 11A.

"Dear We The People,

Q: What do these three people have in common? [shows pictures of Joseph Banister*, Sherry Jackson, & John Turner].

A: All are Ex-IRS Agents who have resigned their positions and joined a growing number of former and present IRS Officers, Attorneys, Certified Public Accountants, and Retired Judges who believe and assert that:

1...There is NO LAW that requires most Americans to file a tax return, pay the federal income tax nor have the tax withheld from their earnings.

2...In 1913, the 16th Amendment (the "income tax" Amendment) was fraudulently illegally declared to be ratified by a lame-duck Secretary of State days before leaving office. [see the doc on the 16th amendment by CLM previously furnished].

3...Also in 1913, Congress created the Federal Reserve System, a banking cartel organized by the largest private banks in the country. By 1933, the FRS had been granted the power to:

>Fabricate money out of thin air.

>Charge interest to the Government for the use of the Fed's currency.

>Receive taxes to pay the interest on the debt created therefrom, to be paid with the American people's Gold and Silver.

[This is all in clear violation of the U. S. Constitution.]

[NOTE: Most people do not know that the "Fed" is a privately owned corporation functioning as a central bank. Nor do they know that the monetary policies of the FRS (i.e.,, its foreign exchange and domestic open market operations) have never been fully audited.]

4...Those who file a Form 1040 "voluntarily" waive their 5th Amendment right not to bear witness against themselves.

5...The IRS routinely violates citizens' 4th Amendment rights against illegal search and seizure without a warrant issued by a court upon probable

cause and supported by oath or affirmation. IRS levies and seizures are unenforceable because the IRS is UNABLE AND UNWILLING to swear under oath that a law has been broken or that there is probable cause of a violation. 6...The IRS, as standard operating procedure, routinely violates citizens' due process rights in its administrative procedures and operates far outside the law. The courts cannot be relied upon to strike down such actions.

We will soon begin a series of full-page messages in the Friday edition of USA Today and the weekly edition of The Washington Times, which is published each Monday.

Our effort is called "Project Toto." Just as the little dog in the Wizard of Oz pulls the curtain back and exposes the truth about the Wizard, our series is intended to inform and educate many millions of citizens about the documentary that reveals the facts about the limited nature of the federal income tax. The factual evidence is taken from federal income tax laws, federal regulations, the IRS employees' Manual, various government documents, letters, and publications and U. S. Court Decisions.

Citizens will be able to see for themselves how the operations of the IRS, the federal income tax system, and the Federal Reserve dramatically exceed what is authorized by the Constitution, laws, and regulations. People will be able to understand how and why the system has been deliberately designed to deceive, confuse, and intimidate. Many citizens will find this material disturbing and difficult to believe-at first- because it indicates the income tax system is founded upon fraud and operates as a giant hoax. We will come to learn how inflation was made possible and our currency debased when the government legalized the Federal Reserve to issue our money out of thin air, without the backing of precious metals [or as I have indicated in several of my documents, our money is not backed by gold, silver, or even nuclear waste, nothing] (as dictated specifically by the Constitution).

We invite you to examine the evidence critically, seek out the references, and become students of this subject along with us. Soon you will begin to demand answers to the questions that have been raised-answers that have not been forthcoming from our government or our "free" [emph added] press.

>Ask your lawyer to disprove our assertions.

>Ask your lawyer why he was never taught these things in law school.

>Ask your CPA to show you exactly how you are liable to pay the income tax.

>Ask your tax preparer if they have ever looked at these regulations.

>Ask your employer how it can take your wages without a Court Order.

>Ask your school why they allow the IRS to teach our children to fill out tax forms.

>Ask your newspapers why they have never investigated the specifics of

these claims as our fellow citizens have been prosecuted in our courts.

>Ask the IRS to show you what law requires you to file a federal income tax return.

And finally, ask your spouse-your friends-and your neighbors-if this is all TRUE, under what authority has the IRS used the power it has wielded against the American people, if that authority was not given to it by our Constitution, our Congress and the Secretary of the Treasury? If we are to be a nation of laws, justice, and due process, we cannot have a tax system or government that operates in violation of its own laws and the People's Constitution. We cannot allow the IRS to seize the property of its citizens, ruin them financially, harm their families, and induce fear in their hearts-while refusing to show proof of authority. This is exactly the kind of behavior the Constitution and the Bill of Rights were intended to prevent. [The "bill of rights" consists of the first 10 amendments to the Constitution.]

We must demand the truth about the Federal Reserve and the tax laws, and that the IRS heed obedience to the tax code, and the well established principles of due process. We must then insist that the courts address the issues abased on the merits and the legal evidence. All relevant evidence that a defendant wishes to present or that a jury wants to see (including the law itself) should be allowed and produced for examination.

We will continue to invite expert representatives of our government to participate in conferences, debates, and symposiums to answer the questions and allegations raised by tax researchers across this land who have concluded that the IRS routinely operates beyond the authority of the law. CONTINUAL EVASION OF THE ALLEGATIONS MUST BE SEEN AS AN ADMISSION THAT THE

ALLEGATIONS ARE CORRECT.

Did you know that a bill has been introduced in the House of Representatives to abolish the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, each Federal Reserve Bank, and repeal of the Federal Reserve Act [Rep Ron Paul, HR 1148, 106th Congress, Ph: 202-225-2831, Fax: 202-226-4871, needs to be prodded to reintroduce a new bill ASAP in this congress. CLM] Did you know that on April 13, 2000, the House of Representatives voted overwhelmingly to abolish the individual income tax? [wonder what happened to it in the Senate?]

In our upcoming series, we will present more details of researchers' findings and allegations, such as those briefly outlined below. More tax code references and legal citations will be provided in those messages. We want the government to answer the questions raised by these allegations, clearly and unambiguously.

STATUARY AUTHORITY, JURISDICTION, AND LIABILITY.

The Code sections that the IRS cites as their authority to tax virtually everyone's income (Sections 1, 6001, 6011, and 6012) do not say that everyone is liable for the income tax-only that one must file a return IF one is liable.

For Americans, including the self-employed, the only tax from authorized under the sections referred to above is For 2555, titled "Foreign Earned Income", not Form 1040 as Americans have been led to believe.

The only Code sections that establish liability for the income tax or the withholding of it refer to nonresident aliens, foreign corporations, and their withholding agents, who are required to file a 1040 return (26 USC sections 7701, 1441, 1442, 1443, and 1461).

Internal Revenue employees were instructed long ago by the Treasury Secretary that Form 1040 was for the above purpose; it was never intended by law to be used for U. S. Citizens who earn their income within the 50 states and whose income is not by law subject to the income tax.

Wages of most citizens have never been intended by law to be subject to the income tax. Earlier editions of the Code made it much clearer that wages and salaries were not gross income. Successive editions of the Code, while saying the application of the law has not changed, have been gradually and cleverly modified by the legislative attorneys who codify the law, e.g., by reorganizing sections sot that their numbers change, then deleting footnotes and references to make it difficult to trace the law back to corresponding sections in earlier versions.

Code section 6020(b), that the IRS invokes when it assesses income tax on individuals who have not filed a Form 1040, does not authorize them to assess income tax on individuals.

Wages of most Americans are not, by law, subject to the income tax. Although wages are income, they do not meet the formal legal definition for inclusion as "Gross Income" from which the tax is calculated.

Delegation Orders from the IRS Commissioner to IRS employees, which authorizes them to prepare and sign tax returns for persons who are required to file, but did not, do not include Forms 1040 or 2555 on the list of authorized returns.

The Internal Revenue Manual says that IRS criminal investigators are authorized to enforce criminal statutes applicable to taxes for U. S. citizens residing in foreign countries and non-resident aliens subject to federal income tax filing requirements. There is no mention of citizens living and earning their money in the U. S. Why not?

The Manual says the Criminal Investigation Division is under the direction of the international branch of the IRS, headed by the Assistant Commissioner International. Again, there is no discernible authority to investigate Americans who live and earn their money in the 50 states. Again, why not? The regulations implementing the statutes governing tax liens and levies are under the jurisdiction of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms, not the Internal Revenue Service.

IRS revenue officers are authorized by law to conduct only civil enforcement under Subtitle E (pertaining to alcohol, tobacco, and firearms taxes), not under Subtitle A (income taxes). No one can show anywhere in the Code, nor has it ever been published in the Federal Register, where revenue officers are authorized to investigate alleged income tax liabilities of citizens who live and earn money within the 50 states. Why not? Letters send by revenue officers concerning 1040 returns are without authority of the law.

There is no law that Americans must have a social security number. An employer who is participating in the social security program is required to give a W-4 to each worker, but is not required to get it back, and the worker is not required to fill it out and give it back, unless the worker wants to participate in social security. Absent a W-4, an employer is not authorized by law to take money out of a worker's pay for employment taxes. An increasing number of employers have, in accordance with the law, stopped

withholding income and employment taxes from the money they pay their workers.

According to Sections 1.1441-5 of the Code of Federal Regulations and IRS instructions (Publication #515), if a worker submits, in duplicate, a statement of U. S. Citizenship (a simple letter will do) the employer/withholding agent is relieved of duty to withhold taxes from money paid to the worker. The withholding agent, no matter where located, then is to send one copy of the statement to the IRS Philadelphia Service Center (not to their own regional center); Philadelphia is the International Service Center, and withholding only applies to aliens or foreign income. IRS officials typically cannot swear that income tax is due in order to get

a court warrant, as per the 4th amendment of the Constitution. As an indication of how much confusion there is about legal aspects of the income tax, the highest courts in the land cannot make up their collective mind on a point as basic as whether it is a direct tax or an indirect tax (those being the two classes of taxes established by the Constitution). The U. S. Supreme Court ruled early on that the income tax was in the nature of an excise tax, which would make it indirect. However 11 federal circuit appeals courts have ruled it to be a direct tax, in open defiance or rebellion against the Supreme Court, and those rulings have never been overturned.

We will present messages dealing with a number of other topics related to the income tax. For example:

>We'll tell about the fraudulent ratification of the 16th amendment in 1913 at the 11th hour of the Taft administration. We'll review some of the background and characters involved, some of the errors that were made, and how dogged research by one courageous American revealed what really happened.

>We'll look at the murky, secret origins of the Federal Reserve System and its establishment as a banking cartel in 1913 after the income tax amendment was certified. We'll describe how it was billed as a banking reform measure, but was written by the very interests it was supposedly intended to reform. We'll discuss its ostensible objectives for public consumption, its actual true objectives, and how well each set of objectives has been achieved. We'll review some reasons why a growing number of people feel the Fed should be abolished. We'll look at how the Framers envisioned our monetary system, how that has been changed into a system of infinite debt, and how the dollar has been debased by the creation of fiat money.

>We'll dust off the concept of juries as a powerful tool of We The People to control abuses by government against its citizens. We'll tell you what many judges and prosecutors do not want citizens to know about their duty and rights as members of a jury. We'll tell you about jury nullification and how one jury acquitted a defendant based on lack of statutory evidence that there was any requiring him to file an income tax return when neither the judge nor the prosecutor could produce it.

* Joe Banister was an IRS Criminal Investigation Division (IRS-CID) Special Agent, a gun-carrying law enforcement officer, fraud investigator, and CPA, who was "encouraged" to resign two years ago after confronting his superiors with the results of his own two-year investigation into claims made by tax researchers about the above allegations. Mr Banister concluded that the tax researchers were CORRECT, and that the IRS has, in fact, been deceiving the American public and exceeding its constitutional and statutory authority. You can read his 95 page report at www.freedomabovefortune.com.

DISCLAIMER......This message is presented solely for educational and informational purposes. It is not intended and should not be construed as legal advice. We The People Foundation does not advocate disobedience to any laws and does not advise or recommend the non-filing of any return or non-payment of any tax for which any person is legally liable. For legal advice, consult your attorney. End of Disclaimer.

Recently, the New York Times seems to have taken on the role of cheerleader for the IRS. Their reporter, David Cay Johnston, spent days gathering information about tax researchers' findings and allegations, but his two stories and The Times editorial on the subject reported virtually nothing of the researchers' findings.

Instead employers who have stopped withholding, clearly in accord with the law, were labeled by The Times as "tax cheats" and the researchers' findings described as "bizarre," even though they were well documented and simply quote the tax laws.

The Times did not present a single rebuttal to any of our findings. The IRS did not specifically rebut any of the legal assertions.

The paper quotes IRS Deputy Commissioner Dale Hart as saying that the employers are scamming their workers, and that the IRS will pursue the workers unless they send in the taxes that should have been withheld from their paychecks. This statement seems oddly conditional in light of the research, which alleges that there is no obligation to withhold. In that case, the pursuit and penalties shouldn't amount to much-approximately zero, according to law. Ms Hart is quoted as saying that the employer's legal rationale is frivolous, has no legal authority, and has been thoroughly rejected by the courts. The employers, of course, do not see their argument as frivolous, and are unaware of any court case that has addressed or rejected it.

The Times quotes Mr Mark Matthews, chief of the IRS Criminal Investigation Division, as saying that some of the business owners will be prosecuted for tax evasion and other crimes. Since the Internal Revenue Manual says the authorization fo the CID is to enforce criminal statutes applicable to U. S. Citizens residing in foreign countries and nonresident aliens subject to the federal income tax, it raises the question of just what violations they'll be trying to enforce.

We would like to take this opportunity to confirm or invitation to Ms Hart and Mr Matthews to attend our conference being held in Arlington, VA on Saturday, February 17, at the Hilton Crystal City. They are free to comment upon our allegations and to explain their positions to the group assembled, OR to attend long enough to at least tell us when the experts at the IRS would be available to meet with our tax researchers in a public forum.

It is important to note that we have previously invited IRS and other government agency officials to attend our last four conferences held at the National Press Club over the past 19 months, but none have given us the courtesy of even responding to our invitations. SHOW US THE LAW!"

"YOU CAN HELP THE CAUSE! YOU CAN HELP MAKE PROJECT TOTO A SUCCESS. TO

FIND OUT HOW YOU CAN HELP GO TO OUR WEB SITE AT <u>www.givemeliberty.org</u>, or

fax us at (518 656-9724 or call us at (518) 656-3578. Out e-mail is acta@capital.net. For starters, order 500 copies of this ad from WTP for \$50. Jefferson said it best, "when the government fears the people, you have liberty. When the people fear the government, you have tyranny." "Sponsored by the "WE The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, Inc."

NOTE: I, Chester L McWhorter Sr, do certify that this an exact reproduction of the article as it appeared in the USA Today Newspaper, page 11A, Friday,

February 16, 2001, except for notes & comments contained with these types [] of brackets, which were added by me, and the pictures were not included which were with the newspaper page.

March 8, 2001.Mr. Speaker, I will vote today for President Bush's tax cut. But cutting taxes, income taxes, is not enough. It is time to replace the income tax with a national retail sales tax. Think about it. Our income Tax Code rewards dependency, subsidizes illegitimacy,

penalizes work and achievement. Beam me up. It is time to let freedom truly ring in America. And I ask my colleagues, who can truly be free in America if the government controls our income and our labor? America should control their own financial destiny. I yield back the fact that the income tax levied on all citizens is a Communist idea first proposed by Karl Marx and now practiced in the United States of America. Rep. Jim Traficant (D-OH) [NOW you can see why the Socialist Democrats had to get rid of Rep Traficant!...CLMsr]

NOTE # 2: This is the SEVENTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE #3: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 17th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

17 of 38......100.0.6.0 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 18

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

The Recalcitrant IRS



Document 100.0.7-# 18 of 38 The Recalcitrant IRS. USA Today, 2 March 2001, Friday edition. Page 11A. This is sponsored by: We The People Foundation For Constitutional Education, Inc., <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u> Ph: 518-656-3578. Fax: 518-656-9724. This is an ongoing educational process appearing in this "newspaper" and the Washington Times weekly National edition. [Please help them defeat the illegal IRS and the Illegal Income Tax by donating any amt of money to the Foundation. Any amount, any amount. Thank you. This will be a blow against Communism/Socialism too because a progressively heavy income tax is part of the Communist Manifesto. Copies previously furnished in my documents 39.1 and 39.2.. CLMsr.] I will use the symbols [] to indicate any comments that I may insert, and also to indicate a spelling correction.

Quote: Q: What do these men have in common? [Herein appears the photographs of: David Bosset, Bosset Marketing Partners, Inc., (Florida); Nicholas Jesson, No Time Delay Electronics, Inc., (California); Dick Simkanin, Arrow Custom Plastics, Inc., (Texas); Al thompson, Cencal Aviation Products, Inc., (California); Leonard Roberto, Batavia Enclosures, Inc., (New York).] A: They are all employers who have stopped withholding taxes from their workers' paychecks. They are part of a growing number of employers who believe that:

1. There is no law that requires workers, as U.S. Citizens earning their money from domestic companies, to pay income or employment taxes; nor to have those taxes withheld;

2. The 16th amendment (the "income tax amendment") was fraudulently declared to be ratified by the secretary of state in 1913.* See Note on Page 3.

Each of the employers has come to these conclusions with the aid of Certified Public Accountants, attorneys and/or tax researchers. In 1999, upon consultation with tax researcher Thurston Bell, David Bosset, a former tax consultant himself, submitted a nine page legal memorandum to the IRS, arguing that he had erred in 1996 and 1997 in filing 528 W-2s and1099s, which reported that workers had earned taxable income. Attached were 528 W-2s and 1099s, corrected to "0".

The local IRS office passed the matter up to the Conflict Resolution Branch, which determined that Mr Bosset was correct. The IRS returned the money that Mr Bosset had withheld from the paychecks of his employees [Q: did the IRS then come after the individual employees?]. Soon after, other employers around the country stopped withholding, including those identified above.

Each employer has respectfully presented these arguments to the IRS (and to their representatives [this is a misnomer!] in Congress), asking the government to review the results of their research and to show them if they are mistaken. The IRS DID NOT RESPOND, nor did the others.

IRS SUDDENLY THREATENS "CRACKDOWN"

The IRS on February 10th made public announcements that it would soon crackdown on dozens of employers who have stopped withholding taxes from the money they pay their workers. The announcement apparently was spurred on by articles in the New York Times [a truly left liberal paper with Socialist intent if there ever was one!] in November that called the employers "tax cheats" and warned that the trend could spread and cause the tax system to collapse. [Oh Lord, please let it be so!]. The Times quoted IRS Deputy Commissioner Dale Hart as saying that the employers' legal rationale is frivolous, has no legal authority, and has been thoroughly rejected by the courts. The employers, of course, do not see their arguments as frivolous, and are unaware of any court case that has addressed or rejected them. Hart did not offer any code section that would apply.

The employers all followed IRS administrative procedures and cite chapter and verse of the laws and regulations that allow them to stop withholding. The IRS, after due consideration, refunded money the employers had withheld from the paychecks of their employees. This was not the result of low-level clerical error, but was based on numerous exchanges through the IRS's Problem Resolution program.

At least one of the employers named in the Times article has written a letter to the IRS Commissioner requesting a meeting to discuss the matter. Excerpts from that letter are printed below.

Nick Jesson's (NTD Electronics') demand for dialogue was UNANSWERED by the IRS, so he is now going public. The IRS's failure to respond follows a series of attempts to get government officials, including the IRS, Congress and the White House, to participate in conferences to publicly explain findings and refute allegations by numerous tax researchers and former IRS agents such as the allegations made at the top of this message.

Tax researchers recognize that the actions of the employers are supported by provisions in the Tax Code. For example: A withholding agent is only required to withhold from foreigners (Code Sections 7701, 1461, 1441-3). Tax researchers have noted for years that a statement of citizenship given to an employer/withholding agent precludes the withholding of tax, as there is no authority in the Code to withhold money from a citizen or resident of the U.S. unless that person authorizes it. If the worker submits a statement of citizenship, the employer, as a withholding agent, is relieved of duty to withhold income taxes, since those apply to nonresident aliens. See our web site [<u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u>].

Tax researchers have asserted there is no law that a U.S. citizen must have a social security number (SSN) or that an employer must have an employer identification number (EIN), or that either of them must participate in the social security program (i.e., employment or FICA taxes under Subtitle C). An employer who does not participate in the social security program is required to give a W-4 form to a worker, but is not required to get it back, and the worker is not required to fill it out and return it, unless the worker wants to participate in the social security program. Absent a W-4 signed by the worker, an employer is not authorized by law to withhold and submit to the IRS money from the worker for employment taxes. Further, a person without a SSN number would have no taxable income. All this has been well-documented and verified by numerous letters from any number of Social Security Administration officials. You can check these out at our web site (see below). [also see above].

Section 1441(a) and (b) state that interest, dividends, rent, salaries, wages, profits, etc., are "income" when received on behalf of, or paid to, a nonresident alien or other foreign entity. And courts have ruled that profits of corporations are "income." But there is no provision in the Code stating that receipts of citizens or residents of the country are "income." Thus, a citizen's own receipts are not "gross income" and are not, therefore, "taxable income" under the Code. Income refers to property derived from activity involving the exercise of a government-granted privilege. Section 61 of the Code has the definition of gross income as "all income from whatever source derived," and then a list of 15 "items." Tax researchers have recognized that the "items" listed are not the same as "sources" of income that are taxable. The sources are actually to be found in a more remote part of Code at Section 861 (or section 1.861-8(f)(1) of the regulations). They consist of five "foreign" sources. In previous versions of the Code, the relationship and distinction between the "items" and the "sources" was not disguised or separated by distance in the Code. This part of the Code is an important aspect of the position taken by employers who have stopped withholding. For more details, see "Connecting the Dots" on our web site, and especially go to <u>www.Taxableincome.net</u> for a free download of Larken Rose's excellent book and/or refer to appropriate chapters of Chris Hansen's opus magnus at

http://familyguardian.tzo.com/Publications/GreatIRSHoax.htm, also a free download.

DEAR IRS: WHY DON'T YOU ANSWER? AN EMPLOYER'S LETTER. Charles O. Rossotti, Commissioner Internal Revenue Service

1111 Constitution Avenue NW

Washington, D.C. 20224.

Dear Commissioner Rossotti:

I am writing to you because I have reason to believe that certain offices within the Internal Revenue Service are seeking unwarranted criminal charges both against Nick Jesson of No Time Delay Electronics for tax evasion and against myself as Founder and Executive Researcher of the National Institute for Taxation Education (NITE) for conspiracy to evade taxes.

Both Mr Jesson and I were given this impression by an article that appeared in the February 10 edition of the New York Times ("I.R.S. Going After Businesses on Withholding Tax"), in which reporter [this is a misnomer too] David Cay Johnston refers to Mr Jesson twice, in the context of quotes by IRS officials such as CID Chief Mark E. Matthews and Deputy Commissioner Dale Hart. Each of these officials stated that efforts are being made within the IRS to tighten enforcement, and Chief Matthews told the Times that "some of the business owners, as well as the promoters who advise them, will be prosecuted for tax evasion and other crimes."

I wish for you to know the facts of this issue so that you can understand that in my work with Mr Jesson, we have sought complete compliance with all of the Internal Revenue laws as stated in the U.S. Code, the Treasury Regulations, and the Internal Revenue Manual. Furthermore, it has always been our intent to correct any mistakes of law or fact that we have made and distributed to any interested parties, as we have engaged in the IRS' administrative process in order to exhaust all administrative remedy and avail ourselves of any subsequent judicial hearing of our legal arguments if necessary.

However, to date the IRS has given us no reason to believe through Mr. Jesson's correspondences with the agency that Mr. Jesson or I have misunderstood, misrepresented, or failed to comply with the law in any way. We have made every effort to comply with the law and the IRS procedures that we must exhaust before seeking adjudication of claims. Since the IRS has effectively accepted as correct and truthful NITE's arguments as applied by Mr. Jesson, any attempt to prosecute either myself or Mr. Jesson would not only be outside of the scope of the law but also a clear abuse of government power.

NITE is an educational organization operating under the protection of the First Amendment guaranty of freedom of speech and freedom of association...Since 1997 NITE has been distributing information regarding the Internal Revenue laws and assisting its members in complying with the letter of the law and discovering the long-obfuscated IRS administrative procedures, which are binding upon the IRS as well as the Citizens.

In the case of Mr. Jesson NITE provided to him information regarding the U.S. Source Rules as set forth in the Internal Revunue laws and the process of correcting prior claims made to the IRS regarding "gross income" paid and reported to the IRS. These are the pertinent facts of Mr. Jesson's case: On November 19, 2000 the New York Times printed an article authored by David Cay Johnston, which referred to Mr. Jesson (not by name but as owner of NTD Electronics) in the context of tax cheats who are evading the taxes owed.

Prior to the publication of the article I had a brief conversation with Mr. Johnston, during which I attempted to correct his misconception of the substance of my work. Though there was some reference made to my work through mention of NTD Electronics, there was no specific mention of myself or of NITE (www.nite.org) being the source of this effort by employers to apply the U.S. Source Rules to their determinations of wages and gross income

reported to the IRS.

([Editors note])...The letter goes on to note inaccuracies in the Times stories by David Cay Johnston and his failure to take telephone calls from Mr Jesson or to return them. The letter notes the article of February 10 juxtaposed statements about Mr. Jesson with statements by IRS officials who said that business owners are "scamming their employees" and will be prosecuted for evasion. The article stated that those who promote tax strategies for businesses will also be prosecuted. The letter continues..... I understand that the IRS should not be held responsible for the words that Mr. Johnston chooses to write and the New York Times chooses to publish. I recognize the possibility that the IRS may have given Mr. Johnston wholly accurate information and the blame for the accusatory language lies wholly upon Mr. Johnston and the New York Times. And it is in good faith that I reach out to the IRS to bring the IRS, NITE and Mr. Jesson into an exclusive and legitimate face-to-face conversation regarding any misunderstandings or errors of law that NITE or Mr. Jesson are holding and availing to the public.

We propose that the IRS, represented by you and/or your delegates, engage NITE in a public forum and discuss the legality and legitimacy of the positions that NITE proffers. At this meeting, we expect that the IRS will either provide pertinent case law from a court of competent jurisdiction that does not ignore the fact that the U.S. Source Rules apply to U.S. Citizens, or failing that will admit publicly that NITE's specific argument of law is correct and therefore no criminal or civil actions will be brought against any individual Citizen who proffers NITE's specific argument. At this meeting you and your delegates would have the opportunity to refute our argument and we would have an opportunity to engage in a dialogue with our government regarding our application of the whole of the Internal Revenue laws and most specifically our application of the U.S. Source Rules to U.S. Citizens.

([Editors note])...The letter says that Mr. Bell and Mr Jesson are prepared to meet for the discussion at any time and place that will allow for an audience of members of the media and other concerned citizens, and that it would be desirable to have representatives of the Justice Department there to save the need for any follow-up meeting with them. Mr. Bell states that the position used by Mr. Jesson has never been argued or decided in federal court, and that

so far, no government official has attempted to refute the specific arguments on which it is based. He continues...

This letter is being sent to you directly since your delegates have made the naked threats of prosecution as contained in the David Cay Johnston article. If the intent of your subordinates' comments to David Cay Johnston was to intimidate and threaten law-abiding citizens and employers, then the Restructuring and Reform Act of 1998 has indeed failed to protect taxpayers in the manner that Congress intended. Nevertheless, we are intimidated by the lawless threats of your deputies, as any attempt by the IRS to follow through with these threats will be reviewed by the Treasury Inspector General for Tax Administration as well as elected officials in Congress.

Presently the record shows that the IRS has not only failed to refute our position has effectively offered evidence that our arguments are correct by refunding over \$215,000 to No Time Delay Electronics. Therefore, until such time as we are shown to our reasonable satisfaction to be holding mistaken positions, Mr. Jesson, NITE and I will continue to operate as law-abiding Citizens within the letter of the law as we have applied.

We expect a response from you within fifteen (15) business days.

Respectfully, Thurston P Bell, Executive Researcher and Founder, National Institute for Taxation Education.

SUMMARY OF THE LETTER

>The employers' position is careful to follow the laws and regulations.

>The applications went through IRS's procedures and were approved.

>The NY Times articles were both inaccurate and biased.

>Employer Jesson and Thurston Bell requested a meeting with the IRS to discuss the issues and IRS did not respond at all.

The IRS has not responded to Mr. Bell's letter. They refused to deny or respond to former CID investigator Joe Banister's report that concluded the findings by numerous tax researchers were correct. They have declined to reply to invitations to five conferences conducted by We The People Foundation to discuss questions and issues. (For further details of these attempts, go to our web site.) We have posed the crucial question: "At what point must continued evasion be regarded as an admission that the tax researchers are correct, and that there is no law that requires most citizens to pay income tax?"

*In 1913, Americans got the federal income tax and a central bank (the Federal Reserve System). There is evidence in support of the hypothesis that the income tax was imposed on the American people so that the owners of the (private) central bank could control not only our money but our government as well.

Shoddy Journalism: David Cay Johnston and The NY Times become an issue. Our previous message two weeks ago noted that the NY Times has assumed the role of cheerleader for the IRS, obviously hoping to sic 'em onto the employers who have stopped withholding, even though in accordance with the rules.

In another Times article on February 23, David Cay Johnston reported that the recent sentencing of a couple for crimes involving tax evasion followed a trial at which defendants' case was based on Code section 861. Larken Rose, a tax researcher who has studied and written authoritatively about the 861 position, asked Mr. Johnston about it, and he acknowledged that the 861 position was not mentioned at the trial and was not adjudicated. This represents irresponsible and misleading journalism. Check Larken Roses's website at <u>www.taxableincome.net</u> for more information. (E-mail:

<u>larken@taxableincom.net</u>).

We also have a copy of a very biased, hostile and condescending letter Mr. Johnston sent to Mr. Jesson two weeks ago in response to Jesson's challenge that Johnston show him the law that makes him liable, and noting that the California tax board, whose tax rules are the same as the federal, had recently approved his position. We'll not print that letter at this time, but it has become evident that Mr. Johnston has set out upon a one-man crusade, using the NY Times as his vehicle, against any and all who don't

agree with his views on the income tax, even though he acknowledges in the letter that he hasn't done research on it.

His letter asserts that the issues Jesson has raised have been judged in tax courts, district courts, and appeals courts and been rejected as without merit. In fact, Thurston Bell's letter above states that these issues have never been addressed or adjudicated in any court case. Johnston's desire to discredit the employers has caused him to resort to inaccurate, false and unethical reporting.

As further evidence of his unprofessional bias, Mr. Johnston "pulled the plug" on an interview when the guest interviewee, Virginia Cropsey, J.D., an expert on the 4th Amendment and IRS liens, began to speak about warrant requirements for federal seizures of property for income taxes and that IRS seizures had decreased by 98% because they can't get a warrant, since it would require them to lie under oath that a tax was owed. She said she had never spoken with a more insolent, biased reporter, who didn't want to hear any explanations about the tax laws that he couldn't refute. She said she had lost a lot of respect for the Times.[I do not see how anyone with any degree of intelligence and the ability to reason, could have any respect for The Times.] Check her web site at www.getawarrant.com

It appears to us that there is serious reason to question whether the readers of the NY Times are well served by David Cay Johnston's brand of reporting, since it is biased and incompletely researched. If you would like to express your opinion about the NY Times articles by David Cay Johnston, you can do so by calling his superior, Glenn Kramon, Business Editor, at (212) 556-1471.

LATE NEWS: The Texas Incident.

Subsequent to the NY Times articles, the IRS contacted Clubb Spa and Pool, a company in Keller, Texas, just nortwest of Dallas, that had stopped withholding in accordance with the provisions of the law. The IRS wanted to send a couple auditors to review their books and records. On the appointed day, last Friday, February 23, five people showed up, three of them conspicuously carrying guns. When asked by company owner, Teri Clubb, who the armed men were, they refused to disclose their identities. The company called 911, police officers arrived, who told the agents they'd have to identify themselves or leave. The IRS group left, still (except for one auditor) refusing to give identities. As of this writing, the police have not provided the owner with a written incident report.

If revenue officers are authorized by law (Code section 7608) to conduct only civil enforcement of alcohol, tobacco, and firearms regulations, and the Criminal Investigation Division only authorized to investigate income tax mattes involving U.S. citizens residing in foreign countries and nonresident aliens with U.S. income (Internal Revenue Manual chapter 1100), one wonders just what was going on, and under what authority. Employers have noted in Texas, as in most states, garnishment of wages (which is what withholding is, if done without the employees permission) requires a court order. In Texas, it is even written into the state constitution, as well.

This whole incident seems to resemble the old Brown Shirt intimidation tactics of Nazi Germany. But the owner of one company said, in effect: "This is America. Don't show us your guns; show us your authority."

This message is part of PROJECT TOTO, a plan to educate millions of citizens (along with accountants, tax attorneys, legislators, judges, IRS employees, and prospective jurors) about the true limited application of the income tax laws, to expose any operations of the IRS that are unauthorized by law, and to put an end to any illegal collection of taxes from people who do not owe them. We want to publish additional full-page ads in this newspaper, each of which costs tens of thousands of dollars. [The first one cost them \$87,000.00 Dollars!] Your help is urgently needed. Please send a donation. In addition, please order 500 copies of this ad from WTP for \$50.00...Jefferson said it best, "When the government fears the people, you have liberty. When the people fear the government, you have tyranny." [Which is it fellow citizens? R U afraid of them?] Sponsored by We The People Foundation For Constitutional Education, Inc., 2458 Ridge Rd., Queensbury, NY 12804, www.givemeliberty.org mailto: acta@capital.net (518) 656-3578 Fax (518) 656-9724.

End of Quote. I certify that this is as exact a copy as can be made by typing it direct from the newspaper page. It is absolutely accurate and complete except for those notes that are enclosed in [] as previously stated in first few lines of this document.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the EIGHTEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE #2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that,

then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 18th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

18 of 38.....100.0.7.0 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 19

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:Click Here

Message Board

APFN Home Page

346

Recent IRS announcement to ban recording at appeals hearings



Document 100.0.7.1 19 of 38..... Recent IRS announcement to ban recording at appeals hearings. Date: 03 June, 2002 2:51 PM

On May 2, 2002, the IRS national office of appeals authored and distributed a memo stating that, effective immediately, they would no longer allow taxpayers to make any recordings at appeals meeting, which does include CDP hearings. That memo made reference to some recent happenings which they said involved people going on the radio with altered transcripts or audio tapes of actual hearings. They said this sort of thing makes them look bad and this is how they plan to put a stop to it.

They also say that IRC 7521, which authorizes audio recordings, did not apply by intent, to the appeals

division, but that appeals went along with the "policy". They say it was really only designed for actual collection and examination division meetings. Now, they are opting out and will not be including themselves. A major problem is the statute itself. The plain language of section 7521 makes no demarcation exempting appeals employees or officers. For "taxpayers", some will want to pursue things beyond when they ultimately receive the "Notice of Determination" letter from the appeals officer after convening in the Collection Due Process hearing. That means a Tax Court petition. Which means the possibility of appellate court after that. One obvious concern is the lack of proper evidence and other facts in "the record". The "Respondent" loves to object to certain submissions of evidence on the grounds that it is hearsay or that it was not properly raised in earlier administrative venues.

People want an accurate, complete, and fully documented "case file" if and when they eventually decide to pursue things in court.

The Appeals function is attempting to make everyone believe that they are somehow separate from IRS, and

that as such they do not have to adhere to 7521 because they say it was not written with them in mind.

How ridiculous and obnoxious. Of course they are separate from Collections, just as Exam is separate also from Collections, but they are ALL IRS, and they all "serve" taxpayers.

The current IRM for Appeals DOES allow for recordings in hearing and meetings. The May 2nd memo states that policy effective immediately calls for the opposite of what the law and their manual says. It says that the manual will be revised in the future to reflect this change in policy. Internal Revenue Code: Sec. 7521. - Procedures involving taxpayer interviews:

(a) Recording of interviews

(1) Recording by taxpayer

Any officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service in connection with any in-person interview with any taxpayer relating to the determination or collection of any tax shall, upon advance request of such taxpayer, allow the taxpayer to make an audio recording of such interview at the taxpayer's own expense and with the taxpayer's own equipment.

(2) Recording by IRS officer or employee An officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service may record any interview described in paragraph (1) if such officer or employee -

(A) informs the taxpayer of such recording prior to the interview, and

(B) upon request of the taxpayer, provides the taxpayer with a transcript or copy of such recording but only if the taxpayer provides reimbursement for the cost of the transcription and reproduction of such transcript or copy.

(b) Safeguards

(1) Explanations of processes An officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service shall before or at an initial interview provide to the taxpayer -

(A) in the case of an in-person interview with the taxpayer relating to the determination of any tax, an explanation of the audit process and the taxpayer's rights under such process, or

(B) in the case of an in-person interview with the taxpayer relating to the collection of any tax, an explanation of the collection process and the taxpayer's rights under such process.

(2) Right of consultation If the taxpayer clearly states to an officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service at any time during any interview (other than an interview initiated by an administrative summons issued under subchapter A of chapter 78) that the taxpayer wishes to consult with an attorney, certified public accountant, enrolled agent, enrolled actuary, or any other person permitted to represent the taxpayer before the Internal Revenue Service, such officer or employee shall suspend such interview regardless of whether the taxpayer may have answered one or more questions.

(c) Representatives holding power of attorney Any attorney, certified public accountant, enrolled agent, enrolled actuary, or any other person permitted to represent the taxpayer before the Internal Revenue Service who is not disbarred or suspended from practice before the Internal Revenue Service and who has a written power of attorney executed by the taxpayer may be authorized by such taxpayer to represent the taxpayer in any interview described in

subsection (a). An officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service may not require a taxpayer to accompany the representative in the absence of an administrative summons issued to the taxpayer under subchapter A of chapter 78. Such an officer or employee, with the consent of the immediate supervisor of such officer or employee, may notify the taxpayer directly that such officer or employee believes such representative is responsible for unreasonable delay

or hindrance of an Internal Revenue Service examination or investigation of the taxpayer.

(d) Section not to apply to certain investigations This section shall not apply to criminal investigations or investigations relating to the integrity of any officer or employee of the Internal Revenue Service Internal Revenue Manual, Chapter 8, Appeals: 8.7.2.3.4 (11-13-2001) Recording Hearings IRC ° 7521, which was part of the Taxpayer Bill of Rights 1 (TBOR1), provided for audio recordings in conferences dealing with Examination and Collection issues. At the time the Service was implementing this audio recording provision, it was determined the

provision was not mandatory for Appeals, because people chose to come to Appeals. Dealing with Appeals was not a mandate, like it was for dealing with Collection and Examination functions. Counsel has given Appeals advice that the CDP provisions do not change that discretionary status. Appeals made a decision at the time when the IRC ° 7521 procedures were implemented to follow the Service procedures. This continues to be our practice.

Both the Examination and Collection program IRM's allow stenographic recordings. Therefore, Appeals will

also allow stenographic recordings to be made by court reporters provided these court reporters have the credentials noted below and the taxpayer has given the requisite 10-day advance notice as required in IRC ° 7521. Appeals will audio record any stenographic recordings and request a copy of the stenographer's record.

In addition, Appeals will allow the taxpayer to have a court reporter in the Appeals' office and the

taxpayer/representative participating via speakerphone. This is a logical

variant since the nearest Appeals' office may be some distance from the taxpayer or representative. This will be allowed provided the 10-day advance notice is given and the court reporter has the credentials noted below. As noted above, Appeals will audio record any of these stenographic recordings. The stenographer must have one of the following credentials to be allowed to make a stenographic recording in Appeals. Be qualified as a court reporter of the United States District Court; Be licensed or certified by any state to be a court reporter or to take depositions; or

Be an independent reporter qualified to take depositions for use in a United States District Court.

Video recordings will not be allowed.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the NINETEENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE #2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if

you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 19th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Forwarded by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

19 of 38 100.0.7.1 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 20

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

* * * *	+ +	1.125423115069		
*****	*:*:			1.535.5
*****	****		22. 7 Mills Pr	
*****	****			
*****	****			
			201 . 197 /	
			M. A.S.	Sel.
	5.11 V	Y. B. LANS	R. Same	

American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

344

The 16th Amendment was not ratified! The Income Tax is therefore illegal



Document 100.0.8.0 # 20 of 38 ...The 16th Amendment was not ratified! The Income Tax is therefore illegal. Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

{Philander Knox, Sec of State, 1909-1913, the Taft Administration, proclaimed the 16th amendment to be ratified just a few days before he left office in 1913 {sound familiar?}, to make way for the Wilson administration, even though he knew it had not been legally ratified.

Philander Knox had for many years been the primary attorney for the richest men in America, including Carnegie, Rockefeller, Morgan, the Vanderbilts, the Mellons, and others. He had created for them the largest cartel in the world, then was appointed, at their request, as the Attorney General in the McKinley/Roosevelt administrations, where he refused to enforce the Sherman anti-trust laws against the cartel he had just created.

The income tax amendment was pushed through Congress in 1909 by Sen Nelson Aldrich, father-in-law of John D Rockefeller Jr, and grandfather and namesake of Nelson A Rockefeller, and would not have been ratified if Knox had not fraudulently proclaimed it so.

Example: Kentucky's legislature rejected the amendment, but Knox counted Kentucky as having approved it.

Example: Oklahoma's legislature changed the amendment's wording so that it meant just the opposite of what was submitted to the states by Congress, but Knox counted Oklahoma as approving the amendment. Minnesota did not submit any results or copy of their vote to Knox, yet he counted Minnesota as approving the amendment.}

The following is copied directly from the USA Today, 23 March 2001, Friday Edition. Page 8A and The Washington Times National Weekly Edition, March

26-April 1. It is sponsored by: We The People Foundation For Constitutional Education, Inc., <u>http://givemeliberty.org</u>, E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u>; Ph: 518-656-3578. Fax: 518-656-9724. This is an ongoing educational process appearing in this "newspaper" and the Washington Times Weekly National Edition. I will use the symbols { } to indicate notes, etc that I may insert. The Symbols () and [] are used in the original articles and will be shown here.

QUOTE:

Q: Do you have to file a federal tax return or pay an income tax?

A: These Experts say "NO"! [There are then the pictures of Bill Benson, Author: "The Law that Never Was"; Larken Rose, Author: "Taxable Income"; John Kotmair, Founder and Fiduciary, Save-a-Patriot Fellowship and Liberty Works Radio Network]..

Read the Facts and Judge the truth for yourself.

>The original Constitution prohibits the Congress from laying a DIRECT (income) tax on the People unless it is in PROPORTION to the states (the last cnesus).

>Our income tax conflicts with the original constitution: it is a DIRECT tax (the Supreme Court and numerous federal courts have declared it so) and it has not been laid in PROPORTION to the states.

>The IRS {and that liberal biased authority on all things} (and the New York Times) say our income tax, although DIRECT and UN-APPORTIONED, is constitutional because the 16th amendment did away with the original requirement that all DIRECT taxes must be in PROPORTION to the states.

>However, Bill Benson's research shows, conclusively, that the 16th (income tax) amendment is a FRAUD.-it was fraudulently ratified.

>When Mr Benson took his charge of FRAUD to federal court, the court declared that it was a political question for Congress to decide, (Editor's note: since when if fraud a political question?)

>Even if the original constitution, or the constitution as amended by the 16th Amendment, authorized Congress to lay a DIRECT tax on all U. S.

Citizens, without APPORTIONMENT, Congress has not done so-Congress has yet to pass a law that requires most Americans to file a tax return or to pay income tax.

>The Current income tax law does NOT apply to most Americans. (Read More Detailed Evidence at Our Website): <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u>

THE CONSTITUTIONAL ARGUMENT.

Bill Benson's research report, "The Law That never Was" is based on thousands of court-certified documents from state and federal archives. It proves conclusively the 16th (income tax) amendment to the Constitution in 1913 was fraudulently ratified.

His report says, in effect, that every individual in America can legally ignore requirements of the Internal Revenue Code because it is well settled in American Jurisprudence that any law which is {in} conflict with the Constitution is abrogated, i.e., it is VOID and can be IGNORED by the people.

Mr Benson, a former Criminal Investigator for the Illinois Department of Revenue, has NOT filed federal or state tax returns or paid any federal or state tax on his income since 1986. {I know of two people in Crystal River-one has not paid for over 5 years with no action by the IRS except for the first year, where he refused to pay an illegal tax, and theother person who took the IRS to Civil Court 14 years ago, and after spending \$13,000, representing himself in court, won against the IRS when they could not prove that he had violated any law, and there was no law that required him to pay a tax on income}.

THE STATUTORY ARGUMENT.

Un-refuted research by Larkin Rose and John Kotmair, say in effect, that EVEN IF the Constitution authorized and income tax, the current income tax laws do NOT APPLY AND DO NOT REQUIRE most U. S. Citizens to pay any taxes on income.

Mr Rose has not filed federal or state income tax returns or paid income taxes since 1996. Mr Kotmair has not filed federal or state income tax returns or paid income taxes since 1973.

Q: Does the constitution prohibit a non-apportioned direct tax on the People?

A: Yes! Here is what the original constitution says: "No capitation, or other direct tax shall be laid, unless in proportion to the census or enumeration herein before directed to be taken." See Article I, Section 9, Clause 4.

Q: Is the individual income tax a direct tax? A: Yes. According to the courts.

The U.S. Supreme Court as declared the tax to be a direct tax: "A proper regard for its [the 16th Amendment's] genesis, as well as its very clear language, requires also that this amendment shall not be extended by loose construction, so as to repeal or modify, except as applied to income, those provisions of the Constitution that require and apportionment according to population for direct taxes upon property, real and personal." See http://caselaw.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?navby=case&court=us&vol=252&page=189

" Eisnery Macomber, (1920), 252 U.S. 189,206, 40 S.ct.189. Editor's note: Wages and Salaries are property. See: Sims v U.S. (1959), 359 U.S. 108.

The Federal Appeals Courts have declared The Income Tax to Be a Direct Tax. "The sixteenth amendment merely eliminates the requirement that the direct tax be apportioned among the states...The sixteenth amendment was enacted for the express purpose of providing for a direct income tax." See Parker v. Commissioner, 724 F.2d 469, 471 5th Cir. 1984).

The court held that an argument that the income tax was an excise tax was frivolous on its face. The court declared: "The power thus long predates the Sixteenth Amendment, which did no more than remove the apportionment requirement". See Coleman v. Commission, 791 f.2d 68, 70 (7th Cir. 1986).

The cases cited by Francisco clearly establish that the income tax is a direct tax...", See United States v. Francisco, 614 f.2d 617, 619 (8th Cir. 1980).

"The sixteenth amendment remove any need to apportion income taxes among the states that otherwise have been required by Article I, Section 9, Clause 4." See United States v. Lawson, 670 F,2d 923, 927 (10th Cir, 1982). STATE COURTS HAVE DECLARED THE INCOME TAX TO BE A DIRECT TAX. Editor's note: For a full discussion see: "Long after Brushaber vs. U. P. Railroad and Stanton vs Baltic Mining, the courts have declared the income tax to be a direct tax." This article can be found on our web site. Special thanks to constitutional attorney Larry Becraft upon whose research our article is based.

Q. Is the individual income tax imposed "in proportion to the census." A. NO! It is not "in proportion to the census."

The individual income tax is not tied to the population, state-by-state. Notwithstanding the constitutional prohibition found in Article I, Section

9, Clause 4, the income tax it is not apportioned among the states.

Congress does not reqire each state to tax their citizens to collect the money the federal government says it needs, {that is so that they can keep buying votes, spending money on bridges we don't need, donating 31 million to The Washington Post for PR favors, and all the crap they waste money on} over and above what it collects under the taxing authority granted to it under Article I, Section 8, of the Constitution (indirect taxes, excise, tariffs, duties and imposts).

Q. How can there be a direct, un-apportioned individual income tax in America if the original constitution prohibits it?

A. The government relies upon the validity of the 16th Amendment to the Constitution as its authority to impose the current, direct, un-apportioned individual income tax.

The 16th Amendment reads: "The congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census enumeration." The IRS says it is the 16th Amendment that gives it the authority to impose the income tax directly on the working people of America. The IRS is on record as saying; "The sixteenth amendment to the Constitution states that citizens are required to file tax returns and pay taxes." IRS Publication 1918 (July 96, Cat No 22524B. No less an authority than the New York Times {Ha, Ha, Ha, yeah sure} says the 16th Amendment is the government's authority to

impose tax directly on the working people of America. The New York Times says: "Congress's right to levy taxes on the income of individuals and corporations was contested throughout the 19th century, but that authority was written into the Constitution with the passage of the 16th Amendment in 1913." The New York Times Almanac; 2001, The World's Most Comprehensive and Authoritative Almanac {snicker, snicker, yawn} page 161.

While refusing to address the question of its fraudulent adoption, the federal courts have said the 16th Amendment is the government's authority to impose the income tax directly on the working people of America. For instance Judge Paul G Hatfield, (United States District Court For the District of Montana) wrote: "The income tax laws of the United States of America are constitutional, having been validly enacted under the authority of the Sixteenth Amendment to the United States Constitution. "See United States of America vs Jerome David Pederson, (1985) Case No. CR-84-57-GF. In the United States v. Lawson the court declared: "The Sixteenth Amendment removed any need to apportion income taxes among the states that otherwise would have been required by Article I, Section 9, Clause 4." See United States vs Lawson, 670 F.2d 923 927 (10th Cir. 1982).

However, Bill Benson's research report documents that the 16th Amendment was not ratified by the states and is a fraud. Bill Benson's findings, published in "The Law That Never Was", make a compelling case that the 16th Amendment (the income tax amendment) was not legally ratified and that Secretary of State Philander Knox was not merely in error, but committed fraud when he declared it ratified in February 1913. For a discussion of Philander Knox and his motives for fraudulently declaring the 16th Amendment ratified, see: "Who was Philander Knox? Is it credible that he could have committed fraud?" Which can be found on our web site. {He did commit fraud because he did it to curry favor with the Morgans, Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Mellons, {the cartel that he created} who subsequently hired him}..

PROOF THAT STATES DID NOT RATIFY THE 16TH AMENDMENT. In 1909, Congress passed the proposed 16th Amendment. It was sent to the states for ratification by the state legislatures. There were 48 states. Three-fourths, or 36, of them were required to give their approval in order for it to be ratified.

Knox declared the 16th amendment ratified onFebruary 25, 1913, just a few days before leaving office. He counted 38 states as having approved it.

>Kentucky: The Kentucky legislature rejected the amendment 33-9, but Knox counted it as having passed 22-9.

>Oklahoma: Oklahoma voted for the amendment but changed the wording to mean the opposite of the proposed amendment-even though a memo from chief legal counsel Reuben Clark warned that states were not allowed to change the proposed amendment. >Tennessee: Tennessee violated its own state constitution when they failed to delay the amendment vote until a new state legislature was elected. The obvious reason for this state constitutional clause was to ensure that the People of Tennessee would have direct political input on the federal constitutional amendment process. Tennessee also violated their own state constitution by failing to read the resolution on three different days as prescribed by Article II, Section 28.

THESE STATE CONSTITUTIONAL VIOLATIONS MAKE THEIR APPROVAL OF THE AMENDMENT

NULL AND VOID.

>Texas and Louisiana: Texas and Louisiana violated provisions in their states constitutions prohibiting the legislatures from empowering the federal government with any additional taxing authority.

NOW THE NUMBER IS DOWN TO 33.

Twelve other states violated provisions in their State Constitutions, bringing the number down to 21. Further evidence in Mr Benson's research report make the list dwindle down much more, but with the number to 21, fifteen fewer than required, this is a suitable place to rest for the purposes of this article. For a more detailed state-by-state account, to:

"How some States Failed to Ratify The Sixteenth Amendment", which is located on our web site. Special thanks to Bill Benson, upon whose research our article is based.

THE CONGRESS AND THE COURTS HAVE PLAYED "GOVERNMENTAL PING-PONG WITH MR

BENSON'S CONSTITUTIONAL CHALLENGE TO THE 16TH AMENDMENT. In 1985, Mr Benson asked a federal court to declare the 16th amendment to be null and void because it was fraudulently ratified. The court, instead ruled the question to be a political question for the Congress to decide, {well we know how our bloodsucking tax and spend congress looks at losing any tax money to spend on those damned giveaways of our money and mine. CLMsr} it said: "[Defendant] Stahl's claim that ratification of the 16th Amendment was fraudulently certified constitutes a political question becaue we could not undertake independent resolution of this issue without expressing lack of respect due coordinate branches of Government..."{my question is how in hell can anyone respect our branches of government and those leeches we have elected to office if they continue to allow this to go one? CLMsr. } See U.S. v. Stahl (197\86), 792 F2nd 1438. Mr Benson then pesonally delivered a copy of his voluminous research report to each and every member of Congress. In response, the Congressional Research Service immediately issued a report, which declared that the CRS was not going to address the factual allegations of Mr Benson's report and that the question of the fraudulent adoption of the 16th Amendment was a question for the Courts. (Now we see the ping-pong buck passing exercise the government

agencies are so very adept at. CLMsr.) For a copy of the CRS report, which was written by a CRS attorney (Ripy), go to or Web Site.

Mr Benson has concluded that the 16th Amendment can be ignored, that Congress's power to lay a DIRECT (income) tax on the People is, limited by the original Constitution (Article I, Section 9, Clause 4), and that because the income tax has not been laid in proportion to the states he has a fundamental right to ignore the income tax laws. He has not filed an income tax return or paid income tax since 1986.

REGARDLESS OF THE CONSTITUTIONAL INFIRMITIES OF THE CURRENT INCOME TAX LAW,

THE TAX LAW AS WRITTEN DOES NOT APPLY TO MOST AMERICANS LIVING AND WORKING

IN THE UNITED STATES. Some evidence:

1...Sections 1461 and 7701 of the Internal Revenue Code (the "IRC") establish that the only person made liable to withhold and pay the income tax is a withholding agent, who is any person required to withhold under sections 1441-1443, which pertain only to nonresident aliens and foreign entities.

2..Look in the IRC index under "income tax" to cross-reference with "citizen" or "citizenship". There are only two entries: one for citizens departing the U.S. and the other for citizens living abroad. But if one cross-references "income tax" with "aliens", there are several PAGES of entries, most of them under subcategory "nonresident alien" where we find all the familiar terms, such as "deductions", "exemptions," "gross income", and "withholding". Careless indexing? Ask your tax professional.

3..Form 1040 has never been authorized by the Office of Management and Budget ("OMB") to be used under Section 1 of the IRC. The only form ever approved for use under Section 1 is Form 2555, titled "Foreign Earned Income."

4..A statement of citizenship, in duplicate, from a worker has always served to relieve an employer of duty to withhold income taxes from ANY worker's pay, under Section 1.1441-5, and Publication # 515 (wording was altered in 1999 to disguise the provision).

5..The Internal Revenue Manual instructs the employees of the IRS that the Criminal Investigation Division is under the direction of the International Branch of the IRS and is only authorized to enforce criminal statutes applicable to taxes for U. S. Citizens residing in foreign countries and nonresident aliens required to file federal income tax.

6..IRS revenue officers are authorized by law to conduct only civil enforcement under subtitle E (alcohol, tobacco, and firearms), not under subtitle A (income taxes). Among assertions by former IRS agents is that virtually everything a revenue officer does is outside the Law.

7..Code section 6020(b), invoked by the IRS when it assesses income tax on

individuals who have not filed a 1040, does not authorize them to assess income tax on individuals. Delegation Orders from the Commission to IRS employees authorizing them to execute returns for persons required to file, but who didn't, do not include Forms 1040 or 2555 on the list of authorized returns.

8..Regulations implementing the statutes governing tax liens and levies are under the jurisdiction of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms {another damned Gestapo agency. CLMsr.}. and not the IRS.

9...Social Security officials confirmed that there is no law that requires a citizen to get a social security number, for an employer to get an employer identification number, or for either of them to participate in social security and pay employment taxes under subtitle C, unless they want to participate in the Social Security program. No law requires an employer to insist on getting a W-4 from a worker, nor for a worker to fill it out. Without a social security number, a worker can have no taxable income, according to the Social Security Administration. On 2/20/01, in an EEOC case in the Norfolk area, a worker prevailed in a Title VII Civil Rights action after being fired for not providing a social security number, when the employer only needed to notify the IRS that it had requested one. You can see a copy of the letter from the SSA on our web site.

10.IRC Section 3402 imposes withholding only upon "wages" as defined exclusively at Sections 3401(a) and 3401(a)(8)(A), which reveals the remuneration paid to U.S. Citizens living and working in the U.S. is excepted from the definition of "wages" that are subject to withholding under Section 3402. The only way it can be "wages" is under IRC Section 911, i.e., remuneration in U. S. possessions.

11.IRC Section 3403 indemnifies and protects employers from liability for the withheld remuneration only if it is "wages" under Section 3401(a).

12.Senator {Daniel K} Inoye {of Hawaii}, in a letter responding to an inquiry to a constituent who was a tax consultant, stated, "Based on research performed by the Congressional Research Service, {Remember Ms Karen Thurman, Democrat Rep, 5th Dist, Florida, this is the same CRS that just this year-2001, told you just the opposite which you relayed to me by letter?}, there is no provision which specifically and unequivocally requires an individual to pay income taxes." {Ms Thurman,}You can see a copy of this letter and comments on our website. {Now this is very interesting, because when I queried my state representative, a Democrat, Ms Karen Thurman, she sent back a response that said that the Congressional Research Services says it is a valid tax and I sure had better pay it. It looks as if the CRS gives the answer that is expected of them. CLMsr} 13.The definition of "gross income," found in IRC 61 and 26 CFR1.61-1(a)

defines gross income as "all income from whatever source derived, unless excluded by law." IRC 61 defines gross income as "all income from whatever

source derived, including (but not limited to) the following items: (1) Compensation for services, including fees, commissions, fringe benefits, and similar items: (2) Gross income derived from business; (3) Gains derived from dealings in property; (4) Interest; (5) Rents; (6) Royalties; (7) Dividends; (8) Alimony;...(15) Income from an interest in an estate or trust. Tax researchers have discovered that "items" of income in IRC 61 are not the same as "sources" of income. CFR 1.861-1 says: "Section 861 et seq...and the regulations thereunder, determine the sources of income for purposes of the income." The specific sources listed in CFR 1.861-8(f)(1). They are: (1) over-all limitation to foreign tax credit; (2) international and foreign sales corporations; (3) non-resident alien individuals and foreign corporations engaged in trade or business within the U.S.; (4) foreign base company income; and (5) a list of fifteen other operative section-all foreign. All this lead to the conclusion that the term "gross income" does not apply to the income of most citizens but to the incomes of nonresident aliens and U.S. citizens earning money abroad, a conclusion no longer very surprising after considering all the other evidence presented above. Editor's note: This "861 Sources" argument is a very potent but complex legal argument. For a FREE detailed discussion of this argument, see our website article, "GROSS INCOME AND SECTIONS 861: TAX RESEARCHERS PERSPECTIVE AND EXPLANATION IN THE CONTEXT OF OTHER STATUTES AND

REGULATIONS." Special thanks to Larken Rose and John Kotmair. WHAT IF?

What if individuals were to stop filing and paying the income tax and employers were to stop withholding the tax from the paychecks fo their employees and there was not federal tax to take the place of the individual income tax? Would we be able to "fix the bridges and maintain a strong national defense?" Would we be able to avoid "chaos"? Would we be a stronger nation? Is a mechanism in place that would allow a peaceful and smooth transition from a society with an individual income tax to a society without one? {most people don't know that all of the income taxes they pay goes to the bankers that make up the FED, all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission. None of it goes to pay for the "services" we get from the federal govt. CLMsr}

THE ANSWER TO EACH AND EVERY ONE OF THESE QUESTIONS IS A RESOUNDING "YES".

Here we are in the year 2001, and the federal government is preparing to adopt the federal budget for the next fiscal year. Let's assume that the Congress will come to the conclusion that it wants two trillion dollars in tax revenue next year. Let's also assume that Congress expects one trillion dollars to come from the taxes already in place and authorized by Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution (excise taxes, tariffs, duties, and imposts), and that those tax revenues were sufficient (as is the case today) to maintain a strong defense and to pay for the other federal programs needed and authorized by the enumerated powers found in Article I. That leaves one trillion dollars to come from someplace else to pay for everything else Congress wants to do. Assuming Congress decides not to increase the Article I, Section 8 taxes, Congress would have to get the other trillion dollars by taxing the People under the authority granted by Article I, Section 9 of the Constitution-i.e., by laying a direct tax on the people, a tax that would have to be PROPORTIONED AMONG THE STATES. This means Congress would have to

pass a bill and the President would have to sign the bill into law, requiring the states to come up with the money Congress wanted. To be constitutional, the bill would have to proportion the one trillion dollars among the 50 states, based on the population figures of the last census. This is the mechanism that has been in place since 1787, and which could very easily work today.

Of course, with this approach to funding the federal government, there would be a dramatic shift in power away from the federal government to the States and to the People. {members of congress are so entrenched, so self-serving, so dedicated to tax and spend, so destructive of our Constitution, about the only way we could make this work would be to eliminate about half of them. That way the other half would get the message and return this nation to We The People...maybe..CLMsr}.

It can safely be assumed that if given the choice, the States will use their power to influence the federal government not to adopt the law requiring the states to come up with the trillion dollars, deciding, instead, that they, the states don't need the middle man-i.e., that they will fund the development of communities of their states, and that they will fund the education of the children of their states, without also funding the huge {bloated, conceited, leeches. CLMsr} bureaucracies in DC. {snip of non-essential comments}.

Freedom is not a spectator sport. These ads costs tens of thousands of dollars. If you want to see more of these PLEASE HELP. If every concerned citizen could contribute just a few dollars we can reach millions and end this tyranny. Donations are: Confidential, protected by a bonded CPA firm, and {ironic isn't it.CLMsr}, are tax deductible {to the extent of the law. CLMsr}. Address: 2458 Ridge Road, Queensbury, New York, 12804. WEBSITE: www.givemeliberty.org. Wire transfers: We The People Account #324220020998, ABA route # 021300077. Buy reprints of this ad in full size & color at: \$50.00 for 500. Ph: 518-656-3578.

{snip of material related and dated to things that happened on 23 March 2001 deleted now as past tense. CLMsr}

This message is part of Project TOTO, a plan to educate millions of

citizens (along with accountants, tax attorneys, legislators, judges, IRS employees, and prospective jurors) about the true nature of the income tax laws, to expose operations of the IRS that are unauthorized by law, and to put an end to their illegal collection of taxes from people who do not owe them. Jefferson said it best: "When the government fears the people, you will have liberty. When the people fear the government, you will have tyranny." {Hey People, what do we gave NOW? CLMsr.} Sponsored by We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, Inc., 2458 Ridge Road, Queensbury, NY. 12804. www.givemeliberty.org E-mail: acta@capital.net Fax: 518-656-9724. EndQuote.

{I certify that the afore quoted dialogue is an exact copy of the articles that appeared in the newspapers identified at the onset of this discussion, except that underlining was left out, and notes of mine indicated by { } are included.}

Constitutional Limitations on Taxing Power.

In order to understand why paying income tax and filing tax forms are voluntary actions for individuals, it is essential to understand the limitations on federal taxation embodied in the United States Constitution. The statesmen who wrote the Constitution were fully aware of the dangers to liberty in allowing a central government to impose taxes directly upon individuals or upon property.

The framers of the Constitution included not one, but two limitations in the Constitution that forbid the federal government to impose any direct taxes upon individuals or upon property. All direct taxes are required to be "apportioned," which means that they must be laid upon the state governments in proportion to each states population. Another words, if one person owes \$10, all persons owe \$10 not \$10,000 or \$100,000.

The limitations forbidding direct taxation of individuals are found first in Article 1, Section 2, Clause 3, which states: "Representatives and direct Taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included within this Union, according to their respective Numbers..." and again in Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4, which states: "No Capitation, or other direct Tax shall be laid, unless in Proportion to the Census or Enumeration here in before directed to be taken." These basic sections of the Constitution have never been repealed or amended. The Constitution still forbids direct taxation of individuals and property.

In the past, America prospered and became the greatest and richest country in the world when individuals paid no income tax and governments revenues were raised by constitutionally authorized taxes on certain goods and services and on corporations. But now, money is taken from the productive sector of society by the income tax to support the non-productive sector, foreign aid, give-aways and a bloated, needless bureaucracy. The income tax paid by citizens sharply reduces their earnings, thus they buy less, causing business to decline, leading to unemployment and depression which lowers the standard of living for all Americans. The income tax has created havoc in America's economy, in addition to the loss of liberty and the harassment of our people by the IRS's oppressive collection tactics. The collection of the income tax enforced by fear and intimidation, it is as un-American as the origin of the income tax itself.

A graduated income tax is the second plank of Karl Marx Communist Manifesto. Deceiving citizens into voluntarily subjecting themselves to a tax they do not owe is FRAUD. And when individuals who do voluntarily subject themselves to the income (excise) tax by filing returns, have assessments of tax laid on them directly by the IRS, it is a blatant violation of the constitutional limitation forbidding the direct taxation of individuals. If the IRS then confiscates the individuals wages or property by levy and seizure to settle the unconstitutionally laid tax claims, the action is pure theft under color of law.

The U.S. Constitution is the supreme law of the land. It was written to create a government of limited powers for the primary purpose of securing citizens rights to life, liberty and property. The Declaration of Independence states that it is the duty of citizens to oppose and resist abuses of their rights. These violations of citizens rights can be stopped if enough people become informed of these facts.

The Constitution is a precious document of our heritage of freedom. Its guarantees of liberty are only as effective as the will of the people to enforce them.

Your labor is your property. Knowledge will give you the power to protect and enjoy all the fruits of your labors.

Make no mistake what the founding fathers would do today if they were serving in Congress. Impeachment proceedings would begin this very day and continue night and day. Those not impeached would be hanged for treason.

Wake Up America!!!!!!!!! Today, the Congress and the President, and the entire judicial system is a disgrace to our country.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org http://www.getawarrant.com

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTIETH doc in a string of about 22 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 20th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or, senators.txt (All Senators). Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch. Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida, C.S.A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 20 of 38.... 100.0.8.0 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 21

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Reference the Money Trust Investigation conducted prior to 1913



Doc #: 100.0.9.0 Request for Assistance. # 21 of 38....

(This request was sent to the Congressional Records Repository in Leesburg, Florida.).

Reference the Money Trust Investigation conducted prior to 1913, referred to by Congressman Charles A Lindberg Sr (see below).

The Income Tax is Illegal. Pls See: We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education. <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> E-mail: <u>acta@capital.net</u> Ph: 518-656-3578, Fax: 518-656-9724.

The Federal Reserve Act was passed on Dec. 23, 1913 (by a vote of 298 to 60 in the House of Representatives, and 43 to 25 in the Senate).

After the vote, Congressman Charles A. Lindberg, Sr. (father of the famous aviator) told Congress: "This act establishes the most gigantic trust on earth ... When the President signs this act, the invisible government by the money power, proven to exist by the Money Trust Investigation, will be legalized ... The new law will create inflation whenever the trusts want inflation and deflation whenever the trusts want deflation..."

The Federal Reserve Board (Fed) was then able to manipulate the money supply. In the six years prior to the 1929 Stock Market Crash, the Fed increased (or inflated) the money supply 62%, inducing unwise investments and market speculation by the public. When everything was in place, the bankers, who had been financing market speculation, called in their "24 hr. broker call loans", precipitating the Crash.

Please help me get a copy of that report referenced above, or tell me if it is available from the GPO, or whatever means I must use to get a copy of the Report of the Money Trust Investigation.

Thank You for all your past help in these matters. NOTE: THE ARCHIVES COULD NOT FIND IT!

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign

Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org_http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com_http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org_Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org_http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org_http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com_http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY FIRST doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 21st one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C.S.A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

21 of 38 100.0.9.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 22

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

'Tax Honesty' Forum Opens In DC



Document # 100.1.0.0.0 # 22 of 38.....

Subject: 'Tax Honesty' forum opens in DC

THE POWER TO DESTROY

'Tax honesty' forum opens in D.C. Event canceled by congressman goes on without federal participation

Posted: February 27, 2002 12:38 p.m. Eastern

By Jon Dougherty

2002 WorldNetDaily.com

The issue of whether the federal government has a legal right to tax the income of its citizens is the subject of congressional-style forum that opened in Washington, D.C., even though no federal agencies were represented.

"This historic event brings together decades of research that will be presented and explained by leading experts and attorneys," said a statement from forum host We the People Foundation. "They will make a formal legal case why most Americans are not required to file a federal income tax return and why the system itself is unconstitutional."

The Feb. 27-28 forum was initially set to be a congressionally sponsored event, hosted by Rep. Roscoe Bartlett, R-Md., and attended by representatives from the Justice Department and the Internal Revenue Service. However, as WorldNetDaily reported last month, Bartlett pulled out of the meeting, citing an advertising campaign launched by Bob Schulz, founder of We the People, that Bartlett called "misleading."

Forum participants will present what they believe is compelling evidence

proving there is "no law that requires most Americans to pay any taxes on their income or file a tax return," that "the 16th (Income Tax) Amendment was ratified via fraud in 1913," and that "if you do file, you have waived your Fifth Amendment [Miranda] rights," according to a published statement.

"At the hearing, the legal research and evidence compiled by tax researchers, scholars and attorneys across the nation will be publicly put forth to the government," the group said. "The government will be asked to officially answer very detailed inquiries about the 9,500-page tax code and the constitutional issues raised by the income tax."

Those wishing to view the hearings live can purchase a web cast package from We the People for around \$20.

The hearings began at 9:00 a.m. Eastern.

Related stories:

Congressman cancels tax forum

Tax group urges Americans: Wait to file

Tax hearings rescheduled for next year

Tax reform hearings postponed

Tax activists refute IRS claims

IRS bashes 'frivolous' tax arguments

Tax activist ends hunger strike

Jon E. Dougherty is a staff reporter and columnist for WorldNetDaily, and author of the special report, "Election 2000: How the Military Vote Was Suppressed."

"Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one." -Jesus Christ (Luke 22:36)

"They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety."-Benjamin Franklin

"IF MY PEOPLE, WHICH ARE CALLED BY MY NAME, SHALL HUMBLE THEMSELVES AND

PRAY, AND SEEK MY FACE AND TURN FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS, THEN WILL I HEAR

FROM HEAVEN, AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SIN, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND."

2Chronicles7:14

"We are grateful to the Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine, and other publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity." David Rockefeller, founder and member of the Council on Foreign Relations and Tri Lateral Commission, at the Bilderberger Global Strategy meeting in 1991. Invited attendees included Dan Quale and William Jefferson Clinton!

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

"If I were reincarnated, I would wish to be returned to Earth as a killer virus to lower human population levels." Prince Phillip: Husband of Queen Elizabeth II. Founder, World Wildlife Fund.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org_http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com_http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org_Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org_http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org_http://www.spofga.org</u> http://www.southern-style.com_http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY SECOND doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this

from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the22nd one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida.....34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same...E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

22 of 38 100.1.0.0.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 23

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

339

Congress has been put on formal notice



Document 100.1.0.0.123 of 38.....Congress has been put on formal notice.22 April, 2002 11:55 AM

Its members now have the Demand Letter and a copy of the record of the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing.

It took a team effort.

On Sunday and Monday, April 14-15, 2002, citizens from sea to shining sea gathered in Washington DC.

Liberty was their passion and formally notifying Congress was the mission.

The team accomplished the mission with flying colors. Their success was the result of an extraordinary amount of "esprit de corps" -- an uncommon spirit that unified the members of the group. The delegation embodied enthusiasm, devotion and a strong regard for professionalism, workmanship and the honor of the group.

The group assembled the packages and checked and rechecked them to minimize errors and to expedite the distribution. Many did not quit until 3 am, only after they were sure the hundreds of packages were ready for delivery Monday morning.

All this after making the personal sacrifices in time and money required to be in DC for the event.

On Monday morning, the group marched to Capitol Hill and served all but eleven of the 535 members of Congress with a copy of the record of the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing. The packages contain the sworn video testimony and conclusive legal documentation that the IRS lacks the lawful authority to force employers to withhold the income tax from the paychecks of their employees or to force Americans to file a tax return and to pay the tax. Each delivery was formally witnessed via an affidavit of process service.

Congress has now been officially put on Notice by the People:

The IRS lacks the legal jurisdiction to enforce the federal income tax within the borders of the 50 states, and;

The federal income tax system is unlawfully applied, and;

The IRS routinely violates the Peoples' 4th Amendment and due process rights. Along with the record of the Hearing, the Congressmen received thousands of letters demanding that they move, no later than June 1, 2002, to direct IRS and DOJ to either stop forcing employers to withhold and to stop forcing the People to file and pay, OR schedule a full-blown congressional hearing requiring IRS and DOJ to appear and to address the evidence from the

Truth-In-Taxation Hearing record.

In scores of cases, congressmen received a multitude of letters, each from a different constituent.

In all but a few cases, the letters addressed to each of the 535 congressmen came directly from constituents.

While delivering the packages some citizens were able to actually meet and speak briefly with their congressman.

In all but six cases congressional aides in every office willingly and graciously accepted and signed for the package. This was not the case in the offices of Senators Jim Bunning (KY), Lincoln Chafee (RI) and Pete Domenici (NM), and in the offices of Representatives Howard Berman (CA), Hilda Solis (CA), Jerry Weller (IL). In those cases, the aides refused to accept the packages, saying they wanted the packages delivered through the mail.

Those six packages that were refused have now been mailed.

Editor's note: This is obviously not a formal Senate or House policy. Each congressman appears to have the discretion to require all letters be sent through the mail. Regardless, it is a sad commentary on America if citizens are now to be restricted from personally delivering letters to congressional offices. This, coupled with the concrete barriers and fences that now ring the Capitol, the White House and most major federal buildings, and the

installation of metal detectors and electronic sensors at all public entrances of all government buildings causes us to wonder why our government feels it must protect itself from the People.

There were no constituent letters for Representatives Ed. Whitfield (KY), Wayne Gilchrest (MD), Karen McCarthy (MO), Mark Udall (CO) and John Thune (SD).

Anyone who lives in these five congressional districts and would like to have a demand letter and record of the hearing sent from him/her to their congressman, is asked to contact the offices of We The People. E-mail to: Bob@givemeliberty.org.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY THIRD doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that,

then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the23rd one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida.....34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same...E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

23 of 38 100.1.0.0.1 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius

Caesar.

Part 24

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

346

TRUTH-IN-TAXATION HEARING QUESTIONS, Part 1



Document 100.1.1.0.0 # 13 of 22The 299 IRS Questions...... Part one of two parts.

TRUTH-IN-TAXATION HEARING QUESTIONS

Who has a legal obligation to pay the tax? Q: 1 thru 32

Does the IRS have legal jurisdiction inside the 50 states? Q: 33 thru 62.

Was the 16th Amendment properly and legally ratified? Q: 63 thru 121.

How can an ambiguous law be enforced? Q: 63 thru 121.

Is labor something that can be taxed? Q: 122-191.

What constitutes "income"? Q: 122 thru 191.

Significant anomalies exist between the "laws" and the procedures of the IRS. Q: 192 thru 231.

The Courts work in complicity with DOJ/IRS to deny due process. Q: 232 thru 280.

How can the government force you to waive your Constitutional rights? Q: 281 thru 299.

LIABILITY

1. Admit that the Internal Revenue Code is found at Title 26 of the United States Code.

2. Admit that Title 26 of the United States Code is broken down into Subtitles.

- 3. Admit that income taxes are set forth in Subtitle A of Title 26.
- 4. Admit that Subtitle A contains Sections 1 through 1564.
- 5. Admit that estate and gift taxes are set forth in Subtitle B of Title 26.
- 6. Admit that Subtitle B contains Sections 2001 through 2663.
- 7. Admit that employment taxes are set forth in Subtitle C of Title 26.
- 8. Admit that Subtitle C contains Sections 3101 through 3510.

9. Admit that miscellaneous excise taxes are set forth in Subtitle D of Title 26.

10. Admit that Subtitle D contains Sections 4041 through 4999.

11. Admit that alcohol, tobacco, and certain other excise taxes are set forth in Subtitle E of Title 26.

12. Admit that Subtitle E contains Sections 5001 through 5872.

13. Admit that procedures and administration to be followed with respect to the different taxes addressed in Subtitles through E are set forth in Subtitle F of Title 26.

14. Admit that Subtitle F contains Sections 6001 through 7872.

15. Admit that Congress enacted the Privacy Act at 5 U.S.C. § 552a(e)(3).

16. Admit that when the Internal Revenue Service requests information from an individual, the Privacy Act requires the IRS to inform each individual whom it asks to supply information, on the form which it uses to collect the information or on a separate form that can be retained by the individual --

(a) the authority which authorizes the solicitation of the information and whether disclosure of such information is mandatory or voluntary;

(b) the principal purpose or purposes for which the information is intended to be used;

(c) the routine uses which may be made of the information, as published pursuant to paragraph (4)(D) of this subsection; and

(d) the effects on him, if any, of not providing all or any part of the requested information.

17. Admit that Congress enacted the Paperwork Reduction Act at 44 U.S.C. 3504(c)(3)(C).

18. Admit that the Paperwork Reduction Act requires the Director of the Office of Management and Budget to include with any information requests, a statement to inform the person receiving the request why the information is being collected, how it is to be used, and whether responses to the request are voluntary, required to obtain a benefit, or mandatory.

19. Admit that the Internal Revenue Service complies with the Privacy Act and Paperwork Reduction Act by setting out the required statements on the IRS Form 1040 Instruction Booklet.

20. Admit that the Privacy Act and Paperwork Reduction Act statements which the Internal Revenue Service currently uses with respect to the federal income tax state that: "Our legal right to ask for information is Internal Revenue Code Sections 6001, 6011, 6012(a) and their regulations. They say that you must file a return or statement with us for any tax you are liable for. Your response is mandatory under these sections."

21. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Section 6001 states: "Every person liable for any tax imposed by this title, or for the collection thereof, shall keep such records, render such statements, make such returns, and comply with such rules and regulations as the Secretary may from time to time prescribe. Whenever in the judgment of the Secretary it is necessary, he may require any person, by notice served upon such person or by regulations, to make such returns, render such statements, or keep such records as the Secretary deems sufficient to show whether or not such person is liable for tax under this title. The only records which an employer shall be required to keep under this section in connection with charged tips shall be charge receipts, records necessary to comply with Section 6053(c) and copies of statements furnished by employees under Section 6053(a)."

22. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Section 6011 states: "(a) General Rule. When required by regulations prescribed by the Secretary and person made liable for any tax imposed by this title, or for the collection thereof, shall make a return or statement according to the forms and regulations prescribed by the Secretary. Every person required to make a return or statement shall include therein the information required by such forms or regulations . . .(f) Income, estate and gift taxes. For requirement that returns of income, estate, and gift taxes be made whether or not there is tax liability, see subparts B and C."

23. Admit that subparts B and C referred to at Internal Revenue Code Section 6011(f) contain Internal Revenue Code Sections 6012 through 6017a. 24. Admit that Congress displayed its knowledge of how to make someone "liable for" a tax at 26 U.S.C. § 5005, which states that: "(a) The distiller or importer of distilled spirits shall be liable for the taxes imposed thereon by section 5001(a)(1)."

25. Admit that Congress displayed its knowledge of how to make someone liable for a tax at 26 U.S.C. § 5703, which states that: "(a)(1) The manufacturer or importer of tobacco products and cigarette papers and tubes shall be liable for the taxes imposed therein by section 5701."

26. Admit that the persons made liable at Internal Revenue Code Sections 5005 and 5703, for the taxes imposed at Internal Revenue Code Sections 5001(a)(1) and 5701, respectively, are the persons described at Sections 6001 and 6011 required to make returns and keep records.

27. Admit that Section 1461 is the only place in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code where Congress used the words: "liable for."

28. Admit that the person made liable by Congress at Section 1461 is a withholding agent for nonresident aliens.

29. Admit that there is a canon of statutory construction, "expressio unius est exclusio alterius", which means the express mention of one thing means the implied exclusion of another.

30. Admit that Congress could have, but did not, make anyone else other than the withholding agent referred to in Section 1461, "liable for" any income tax imposed in Subtitle A.

31. Admit that up until 1986, the statement required by the Privacy and Paperwork Reduction Acts set out in the IRS Form 1040 instruction booklet, mentioned only Internal Revenue Code Sections 6001 and 6011 as the authority to request information.

32. Admit that the United States Supreme Court has held in C.I.R. v. Acker, 361 U.S. 87, 89 (1959), and in U.S. v. Calamaro, 354 U.S. 351, 358-359 (1957), that a regulation that purports to create a legal requirement not

imposed by Congress in the underlying statute is invalid. JURISDICTION

33. Admit that at Section 7608(a) of the Internal Revenue Code, Congress set forth the authority of internal revenue officers with respect to enforcement of Subtitle E and other laws pertaining to liquor, tobacco, and firearms.

34. Admit that at Section 7608(b) of the Internal Revenue Code, Congress set forth the authority of internal revenue officers with respect to enforcement of laws relating to internal revenue other than Subtitle E.35. Admit that the term "person" as that term is used in Internal Revenue

Code Section 6001 and 6011 is defined at Section 7701(a)(1).

36. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Section 7701(a)(1) states: "The term person shall be construed to mean and include an individual, a trust, estate, partnership, association, company or corporation."

37. Admit that trusts, estates, partnerships, associations, companies and corporations do not have arms and legs, do not get married, do not eat, drink and sleep, and are not otherwise included in what one not trained in the law would recognize as a "person."

38. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Section 6012(a) states that: "(a) General Rule. Returns with respect to income taxes under subtitle A shall be made by the following: (1)(A) Every individual having for the taxable year gross income which equals or exceeds the exemption amount or more"

39. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Section 1 imposes a tax on the taxable income of certain "persons," who are "individuals" and "estates and trusts." (See 26 U.S.C. § 1.)

40. Admit that the "individual" mentioned in Internal Revenue Code Section 6012 is the same individual as mentioned in Internal Revenue Code Section 1.

41. Admit that the "individual" mentioned by Congress in Internal Revenue Code Section 6012 and Internal Revenue Code Section 1 is not defined anywhere in the Internal Revenue Code.

42. Admit that 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1 is the Treasury Regulation that corresponds to Internal Revenue Code Section 1.

43. Admit that at 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1(a)(1), the individuals identified at Section 1 of the Internal Revenue Code are those individuals who are either citizens of the United States, residents of the United States, or non-resident aliens.

44. Admit that the "residents" and "citizens" identified in 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1(a)(1) are mutually exclusive classes.

45. Admit that as used in 26 C.F.R. Sec. 1.1-1, the term "resident" means an alien.

46. Admit that 26 C.F.R. Section 1.1-1(c) states that: "Every person born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to its jurisdiction, is a citizen."

47. Admit that a person who is born or naturalized in the United States but not subject to its jurisdiction, is not a citizen within the meaning of 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1.

48. Admit that on April 21, 1988, in the United States District Court, Southern District of Indiana, Evansville Division, in the case of United States v. James I. Hall, Case No. EV 87-20-CR, IRS Revenue Officer Patricia A. Schaffner, testified under penalties of perjury that the terms "subject to its jurisdiction" as used at 26 C.F.R. 1.1-1(c) meant being subject to the laws of the country, and that meant the "legislative jurisdiction" of the United States.

49. Admit that in the same case, Patricia A. Schaffner testified under oath the term "subject to its jurisdiction" could have no other meaning than the "legislative jurisdiction" of the United States.

50. Admit that when Patricia A. Schaffner was asked to tell the jury what facts made Mr. Hall subject to the "legislative jurisdiction" of the United States, the prosecutor, Assistant United States Attorney Larry Mackey objected, and the court sustained the objection.

51. Admit that the Internal Revenue Service is never required by the Federal courts to prove facts to establish whether one is subject to the jurisdiction of the United States.

52. Admit that the United States Department of Justice and United States Attorneys, and their assistants, always object when an alleged taxpayer demands the Government prove that they are subject to the jurisdiction of the United States, and the federal courts always sustain those objections, which means that the federal courts routinely prohibit the introduction of potentially exculpatory evidence in tax crime trials.

52(a). The IRS keeps a system of financial records on federal judges, IRS Criminal Investigation Division Special Agents, and U.S. Attorneys, which records cannot be accessed by the subject(s) under the FOIA or Privacy Act.

53. Admit that unless specifically provided for in the United States Constitution, the federal government does not have legislative jurisdiction in the states.

54. Admit that on December 15, 1954, an interdepartmental committee was commissioned on the recommendation of the Attorney General of the United States, Herbert Brownell, Jr., and approved by President Eisenhower and his cabinet, named the Interdepartmental Committee for the Study of Jurisdiction Over Federal Areas Within the States, and charged with the duty of studying and reporting where the United States had legal authority to make someone subject to its jurisdiction. (Note: this report hereinafter referred to as "the Report.")

55. Admit that in June of 1957, the "Interdepartmental Committee for the Study of Jurisdiction over Federal Areas Within the States" issued "Part II" of its report entitled "Jurisdiction Over Federal Areas Within the States."

56. Admit that the Report makes the following statements:

a. "The Constitution gives express recognition to but one means of Federal acquisition of legislative jurisdiction -- by State consent under Article I, section 8, clause 17... Justice McLean suggested that the Constitution provided the sole mode for transfer of jurisdiction, and that if this mode is not pursued, no transfer of jurisdiction can take place."

b. "It scarcely needs to be said that unless there has been a transfer of jurisdiction (1) pursuant to clause 17 by a Federal acquisition of land with State consent, or (2) by cession from the State to the Federal Government, or unless the Federal Government has reserved jurisdiction upon the admission of the State, the Federal Government possesses no legislative jurisdiction over any area within a State, such jurisdiction being for exercise by the State, subject to non- interference by the State with Federal functions,"

c. "The Federal Government cannot, by unilateral action on its part, acquire legislative jurisdiction over any area within the exterior boundaries of a State,"

d. "On the other hand, while the Federal Government has power under various provisions of the Constitution to define, and prohibit as criminal, certain acts or omissions occurring anywhere in the United States, it has no power to punish for various other crimes, jurisdiction over which is retained by the States under our Federal-State system of government, unless such crime occurs on areas as to which legislative jurisdiction has been vested in the Federal Government."

57. Admit that the phrase "subject to their jurisdiction" as used in the Thirteenth Amendment means subject to both the jurisdiction of the several states of the union and the United States.

58. Admit that the "subject to its jurisdiction" component of the definition of citizen set out at 26 C.F.R. Section 1.1-1(c) has a different meaning than the phrase "subject to their jurisdiction" as used in the Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

59. Admit that a Treasury Regulation cannot create affirmative duties not otherwise imposed by Congress in the underlying statute. corresponding Internal Revenue Code section.

60. Admit that Congress defined a "taxpayer" at Section 7701(a)(14) of the Internal Revenue Code, as any person subject to any Internal Revenue tax.

61. Admit that one who is not a citizen, resident, or non-resident alien, is not an individual subject to the tax imposed by Section 1 of the Internal Revenue Code.

62. Admit that an individual who is not subject to the tax imposed by Section 1 of the Internal Revenue Code, is not an individual required to make a return under the Requirement of Internal Revenue Code Section 6012. SIXTEENTH AMENDMENT/AMBIGUITY OF THE LAW

63. Admit these facts: the 27th Amendment was proposed by Congress on September 25, 1789. Some of the State legislatures ratified the proposal on these dates: Maryland, on December 19, 1789; North Carolina on December 22, 1789; South Carolina on January 19, 1790; Delaware on January 28, 1790; Vermont on November 3, 1791; and Virginia, on December 15, 1791. This number of States was not sufficient for ratification of this amendment. Then some 84 years later on May 6, 1873, Ohio ratified this amendment. Interest in this amendment was rekindled when on March 6, 1978, Wyoming ratified this amendment. After this, other States ratified the amendment: Colorado on April 22, 1984; South Dakota on February 1985; New Hampshire on March 7, 1985; Arizona on April 3, 1985; Tennessee on May 28, 1985; Oklahoma on July 10, 1985; New Mexico on February 14, 1986; Indiana on February 24, 1986; Utah on February 25, 1986; Arkansas on March 13, 1987; Montana on March 17, 1987; Connecticut on May 13, 1987; Wisconsin on July 15, 1987; Georgia on February 2, 1988; West Virginia on March 10, 1988; Louisiana on July 7, 1988; Iowa on February 9, 1989; Idaho on March 23, 1989; Nevada on April 26, 1989; Alaska on May 6, 1989; Oregon on May 19, 1989; Minnesota on May 22, 1989; Texas on May 25, 1989; Kansas on April 5, 1990; Florida on May 31, 1990; North Dakota on May 25, 1991; Alabama on May 5, 1992; Missouri on May 5, 1992; Michigan on May 7, 1992; and New Jersey on May 7, 1992. 64. Admit that in the case of Dillon v. Gloss, 256 U.S. 368, 374-375 (1921), the Supreme Court concluded:

We do not find anything in the article which suggests that an amendment once proposed is to be open to ratification for all time, or that ratification in some of the states may be separated from that in others by many years and yet be effective. We do find that which strongly suggests the contrary. First, proposal and ratification are not treated as unrelated acts, but as succeeding steps in a single endeavor, the natural inference being that they are not to be widely separated in time. Secondly, it is only when there is deemed to be a necessity therefor that amendments are to be proposed, the reasonable implication being that when proposed they are to be considered and disposed of presently. Thirdly, as ratification is but the expression of the approbation of the people and is to be effective when had in three- fourths of the states, there is a fair implication that it must be sufficiently contemporaneous in that number of states to reflect the will of the people in all sections at relatively the same period, which of course ratification scattered through a long series of years would not do. These considerations and the general purport and spirit of the article lead to the conclusion expressed by Judge Jameson 'that an alteration of the Constitution proposed to-day has relation to the sentiment and the felt needs of to-day, and that, if not ratified early while that sentiment may fairly be supposed to exist, it ought to be regarded as waived, and not again to be voted upon, unless a second time proposed by Congress.' That

this is the better conclusion becomes even more manifest when what is comprehended in the other view is considered; for, according to it, four amendments proposed long ago-two in 1789, one in 1810 and one in 1861-are still pending and in a situation where their ratification in some of the states many years since by representatives of generations now largely forgotten may be effectively supplemented in enough more states to make three-fourths by representatives of the present or some future generation. To that view few would be able to subscribe, and in our opinion it is quite untenable. We conclude that the fair inference or implication from article 5 is that the ratification must be within some reasonable time after the proposal.

65. Admit that the date of September 25, 1789, when the 27th Amendment was first proposed, is "widely separated in time" from the date of March 6, 1978, when Wyoming ratified this amendment.

66. Admit that pursuant to the United States Constitution, Congress is authorized to impose two different types of taxes: direct taxes and indirect taxes.

67. Admit that the constitutionality of the 1894 income tax act was in question in the case of Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, aff. reh., 158 U.S. 601 (1895), and that in this case, the Supreme Court found that Congress could tax real and personal property only by means of an apportioned, direct tax. Finding that the income from real and personal property was part of the property itself, the Court concluded in this case that a federal income tax could tax such income only by means of an apportioned tax. Further finding that as this particular tax was not apportioned, it was unconstitutional.

68. Admit that for Congress to tax today real or personal property, the tax would have to be apportioned.

69. Admit that for Congress to tax income from real and personal property without the authority of the 16th Amendment, such taxes would have to be apportioned.

70. Admit that in 1913, the following law, Revised Statutes § 205, was in effect:

"Sec. 205. Whenever official notice is received at the Department of State that any amendment proposed to the Constitution of the United States has been adopted, according to the provisions of the Constitution, the Secretary of State shall forthwith cause the amendment to be published in the newspapers authorized to promulgate the laws, with his certificate, specifying the States by which the same may have been adopted, and that the same has become valid, to all intents and purposes, as a part of the Constitution of the United States."

71. Admit that Revised Statutes § 205 provided that "official notice" of a State's ratification of an amendment must be received at the State

Department.

72. Admit that on or about July 31, 1909, Senate Joint Resolution 40 proposing the ratification of the 16th Amendment was deposited with the Department of State and the same was published at 36 Stat. 184, and that this resolution read as follows:

SIXTY-FIRST CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES OF

AMERICA AT THE FIRST SESSION

Begun and held at the City of Washington on Monday, the fifteenth day of March, one thousand nine hundred and nine.

JOINT RESOLUTION.

Proposing an amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled (two-thirds of each House concurring therein), That the following article is proposed as an amendment to the Constitution of the United States, which, when ratified by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several states, shall be valid to all intents and purposes as a part of the Constitution:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration."

J. C. CANNON,

Speaker of the House of Representatives.

J. S. SHERMAN,

Vice-President of the United States, and

President of the Senate.

73. Admit that on July 27, 1909, the same Congress adopted Senate Concurrent Resolution 6, which read as follows:

CONCURRENT RESOLUTION

Resolved by the Senate (the House of Representatives concurring), That the President of the United States be requested to transmit forthwith to the executives of the several States of the United States copies of the article of amendment proposed by Congress to the State legislatures to amend the Constitution of the United States, passed July twelfth, nineteen hundred and nine, respecting the power of Congress to lay and collect taxes on incomes, to the end that the said States may proceed to act upon the said article of amendment; and that he request the executive of each State that may ratify said amendment to transmit to the Secretary of State a certified copy of such ratification.

Attest: Charles G. Bennett Secretary of the Senate A. McDowell Clerk of the House of Representatives 74. Admit that not only did this resolution request that certified copies of favorable State ratification resolutions be sent to Washington, D.C., the States were expressly informed to do so by Secretary of State Philander Knox, who sent the following "form" letter to the governors of the 48 States then in the Union:

"Sir:

"I have the honor to enclose a certified copy of a Resolution of Congress, entitled 'Joint Resolution Proposing an Amendment to the Constitution of the United States,' with the request that you cause the same to be submitted to the Legislature of your State for such action as may be had, and that a certified copy of such action be communicated to the Secretary of State, as required by Section 205, Revised Statutes of the United States. (See overleaf.)

An acknowledgment of the receipt of this communication is requested.

I have the honor to be, Sir, Your obedient servant,

P. C. Knox"

75. Admit the following facts:

a. When California provided uncertified copies of its resolution to Secretary of State Philander Knox, Knox wrote the following to California Secretary of State Frank Jordan: "I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 27th ultimo, transmitting a copy of the Joint Resolution of the California Legislature ratifying the proposed Amendment to the Constitution of the United States, and in reply thereto I have to request that you furnish a certified copy of the Resolution under the seal of the State, which is necessary in order to carry out the provisions of Section 205 of the Revised Statutes of the United States".

b. When Wyoming Governor Joseph Carey telegraphed Philander Knox news that the Wyoming legislature had ratified the 16th Amendment on February 3, 1913, Philander Knox telegraphed in return as follows: "Replying to your telegram of 3rd you are requested to furnish a certified copy of Wyoming's ratification of Income Tax Amendment so there may be no question as to the compliance with Section 205 of Revised Statutes."

76. Admit that on February 15, 1913, a State department attorney, J. Rueben Clarke, informed Secretary of State Philander Knox, in reference to the State of Minnesota, "the secretary of the Governor merely informed the Department that the state legislature had ratified the proposed amendment."

77. Admit that, in the official records deposited in the Archives of the United States, there is no certified copy of the resolution of the Minnesota legislature ratifying the 16th Amendment.

78. Admit that in the documents possessed by the Archives of the United States, there are no certified copies of the resolutions ratifying the 16th Amendment by California and Kentucky.

79. Admit that Mr. John Ashcroft is currently the Attorney General of the United States.

80. Admit that when Mr. Ashcroft was Governor of Missouri, the Missouri Supreme Court rendered the following decision in a case involving Mr. Ashcroft, that case being Ashcroft v. Blunt, 696 S.W.2d 329 (Mo. banc 1985), where the Missouri Supreme Court held:

The senate and the house must agree on the exact text of any bill before they may send it to the governor. There may not be the slightest variance. The exact bill passed by the houses must be presented to and signed by the governor before it may become law (laying aside as not presently material alternative procedure by which a bill may become law without the governor's signature.) The governor has no authority to sign into law a bill which varies in any respect from the bill passed by the houses.

81. Admit that during hearings regarding the ratification of the 16th Amendment in Massachusetts, Mr. Robert Luce made the following statement to the Massachusetts Committee on Federal Relations: "Question by the committee: Are we able to change it? Mr. Luce: No, you must either accept or reject it."

82. Admit that on February 11, 1910, Kentucky Governor Augustus Willson wrote a letter to the Kentucky House of Representatives wherein he stated as follows:

This resolution was adopted without jurisdiction of the joint resolution of the Congress of the United States which had not been transmitted to and was not before the General Assembly, and in this resolution the words 'on incomes' were left out of the resolution of the Congress, and if transmitted in this form would be void and would subject the Commonwealth to unpleasant comment and for these reasons and because a later resolution correcting the omission is reported to have passed both Houses, this resolution is returned to the House of Representatives without my approval.

83. Admit that no State may change the wording of an amendment proposed by Congress.

84. Admit that on February 15, 1913, J. Reuben Clarke, an attorney employed by the Department of State, drafted a memorandum to Secretary Knox wherein the following statements were made: "The resolutions passed by twenty-two states contain errors only of capitalization or punctuation, while those of eleven states contain errors in the wording" (page 7). "Furthermore, under the provisions of the Constitution a legislature is not authorized to alter in any way the amendment proposed by Congress, the function of the legislature consisting merely in the right to approve or disapprove the proposed amendment."

85. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment reads as follows:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the

several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration." 86. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article 16: The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and from any census or enumeration."

87. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes from whatever source derived without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to census enumeration."

88. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census or renumeration."

89. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration."

90. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"The Congress shall have power to levy and collect taxes on income from whatever sources derived without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration, which amendment was approved on the ---- day of July, 1909."

91. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes from whatever source derived without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census of enumeration."

92. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, with-out apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census of enumeration:" 93. Admit that the Sixteenth Amendment does not read as follows:

"Article XVI. The congress shall have power to levy and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several states, and without regard to any census or enumeration, and did submit the same to the legislatures of the several states for ratification;" 94. Admit that state officials who prepare and send "official notice" of ratification of constitutional amendments to federal officials in Washington, D.C., do not have any authority to change the wording of the

ratification resolution actually adopted by the State legislature.

95. Admit that the "income" tax at subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code cannot be lawfully and constitutionally collected if the 16th Amendment is not a valid amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

96. Admit that the income taxes imposed by Subtitle A are not apportioned,

so if the 16th Amendment was not ratified, the taxes imposed by Subtitle A are not constitutional under Pollock v. Farmers Loan & Trust, 158 U.S. 601 (1895).

97. Admit that in 1913, Congress passed the following income tax act:

A. Subdivision 1. That there shall be levied, assessed, collected and paid annually upon the entire net income arising or accruing from all sources in the preceding calendar year to every citizen of the United States, whether residing at home or abroad, and to every person residing in the United States, though not a citizen thereof, a tax of 1 per centum . . . and a like tax shall be assessed, levied, collected, and paid annually upon the entire net income from all property owned and of every business, trade, or profession carried on in the United States by persons residing elsewhere. 98. Admit that Mr. Brushaber challenged this income tax as being

unconstitutional. (See Brushaber v. Union Pacific R.R. Co., 240 U.S. 1 (1915).)

99. Admit that in the Brushaber decision, the United States Supreme Court held that the tax on income was an excise tax.

100. Admit that in the Brushaber decision, the United States Supreme Court held that the purpose of the 16th Amendment was to prevent the income tax from being taken out of the class of excise taxes where it rightly belonged.

101. Admit that in the Brushaber decision, the United States Supreme Court discarded the notion that a direct tax could be relieved from apportionment, because to so hold would destroy the two great classifications of taxes. 102. Admit that the Union Pacific Railroad was a United States Corporation located in the Utah Territory.

103. Admit that the privilege of operating as a corporation can be taxed as an excise.

104. Admit that in Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 205-206 (1920), the United States Supreme Court held a tax on income was a direct tax, but could be imposed without apportionment because the 16th Amendment gave Congress the power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration.

105. Admit that the United States Supreme Court stated in Eisner:

a. The Sixteenth Amendment must be construed in connection with the taxing clauses of the original Constitution and the effect attributed to them before the Amendment was adopted. In Pollock v. Farmers' Loan and Trust Co., 158 U.S. 601, under the Act of August 27, 1894, c. 349, section 27, 28 Stat. 509, 553, it was held that taxes upon rents and profits of real property were in effect direct taxes upon the property from which such income arose, imposed by reason of ownership; and that Congress could not impose such taxes without apportioning them among the States according to population, as required by Art. 1, section 2, c1.3, and section 9, cl.4, of

the original Constitution.

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org_http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com_http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org_Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org_http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org_http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com_http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY FOURTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if

you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 24th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

End of Part one. See 100.1.1.1 for part two.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073..Fax: same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 24 of 38 100.1.1.0.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 25

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

342

TRUTH-IN-TAXATION HEARING QUESTIONS, Part 2

Want to know more?

Document # 100.1.1.1.0 25 of 38.....Part 2 of two parts. See 100.1.1.0 for part one. 299 Questions to ask the IRS.

b. Afterwards, and evidently in recognition of the limitation upon the taxing power of Congress thus determined, the Sixteenth Amendment was adopted, in words lucidly expressing the object to be accomplished: "The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration." As repeatedly held, this did not extend the taxing power to new subjects, but merely removed the necessity which otherwise might exist for an apportionment among the States of taxes laid on income.

c. A proper regard for its genesis, as well as its very clear language, requires also that this Amendment shall not be extended by loose construction, so as to repeal or modify, except as applied to income, those provisions of the Constitution that require an apportionment according to population for direct taxes upon property, real and personal. This limitation still has an appropriate and important function, and is not to be over ridden by Congress or disregarded by the courts.

d. In order, therefore, that the clauses cited from Article I of the Constitution may have proper force and effect, save only as modified by the Amendment, and that the latter also may have proper effect, it becomes essential to distinguish between what is and what is not "income" as the term is there used; and to apply the distinction, as cases arise, according to truth and substance, without regard to form. Congress cannot by any definition it may adopt conclude the matter, since it cannot by legislation alter the Constitution, from which alone it derives its power to legislate, and within whose limitations alone that power can be lawfully exercised. 106. Admit that Judges in the Courts of Appeal for the Second Circuit take the position that the income tax is an indirect tax.

107. Admit that Judges in the Courts of Appeal for the Fifth Circuit take the position that the income tax is a direct tax.

108. (Note: Question to be provided later)

109. Admit that when Supreme Court Justices, Judges of the Courts of

Appeals, and Presidents of the United States are unable to determine what a law is, that law is ambiguous.

110. Admit that when a law is ambiguous, it is unconstitutional and cannot be enforced.

111. Admit that in 1894, the United States Constitution recognized two classes of taxes, direct taxes and indirect taxes.

112. Admit that in 1894, the United States Constitution, at Art. 1, Sec. 2, Clause 3 and Art. 1, Sec. 9, Clause 4, required apportionment of all direct taxes.

113. Admit that in 1894, the United States Constitution, at Art. 1, Sec. 8, Clause 1, required all indirect taxes to be uniform.

114. Admit that in 1894, no one doubted that an excise tax was an indirect tax as opposed to a direct tax.

115. Admit that in 1894 Congress passed the following income tax act: Sec. 27. That from and after the first day of January, eighteen hundred and ninety-five, and until the first day of January, nineteen hundred, there shall be assessed, levied, collected, and paid annually upon the gains, profits, and income received in the preceding calendar year by every citizen of the United States, whether residing at home or abroad, and every person residing therein, whether said gains, profits, or income be derived from any kind of property rents, interest, dividends, or salaries, or from any profession, trade, employment, or vocation carried on in the United States or elsewhere, or from any other source whatever, a tax of two per centum on the amount so derived over and above four thousand dollars, and a like tax shall be levied, collected, and paid annually upon the gains, profits, and income from all property owned and of every business, trade, or profession carried on in the United States. And the tax herein provided for shall be assessed, by the Commissioner of Internal Revenue and collected, and paid upon the gains, profits and income for the year ending the thirty-first day of December next preceding the time for levying, collecting, and paying said Tax.

116. Admit that Mr. Pollock, a citizen of the State of Massachusetts, challenged the 1894 income tax on the grounds that the tax imposed was a direct tax that was not apportioned.

117. Admit that the majority of the justices of the United States Supreme Court found that the 1894 tax at Sec. 27 was a direct tax.

118. Admit that the minority of the justices of the United States Supreme Court in the Pollock case believed the 1984 tax at Sec. 27 was an indirect tax.

119. Admit that the United States Supreme Court held the 1894 income tax was unconstitutional as being in violation of the apportionment requirements for direct taxes.

120. Admit that in 1909, President Taft called a special session of

Congress for the purpose of amending the apportionment requirement of income taxes.

121. Admit that during the congressional debate on the income tax amendment, it was stated that the income tax would not touch one hair of a working man's head.

RIGHT TO LABOR

122. Admit that it was the intent of Congress to require "individuals" to make income tax returns based upon receipt of more than a threshold amount of gross income even if the individual ends up not "liable for" a tax on that gross income.

123. Admit that the "gross income" mentioned in Section 6012 of the Internal Revenue Code is the "gross income" as set forth at Section 61(a) of the Internal Revenue Code.

124. Admit that Section 61(a) of the Internal Revenue Code defines "gross income" as "all income" from whatever source derived, but does not define "income."

125. Admit that in Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206 (1920), the United States Supreme Court held that Congress cannot by any definition it may adopt conclude what "income" is, since it cannot by legislation alter the Constitution, from which alone it derives its power to legislate, and within whose limitations alone that power can be lawfully exercised.

126. Admit that the definition of income as it appears in Section 61(a) is based upon the 16th Amendment and that the word is used in its constitutional sense.

127. Admit that the United States Supreme Court has defined the term income for purposes of all income tax legislation as: The gain derived from capital, from labor or from both combined, provided it include profit gained through a sale or conversion of capital assets.

128. Admit that in the absence of gain, there is no "income."

129. Admit that there is a difference between gross receipts and gross income.

130. Admit that the United States Supreme Court recognizes that one's labor constitutes property.

131. Admit that the United States Supreme Court stated in Butchers' Union Co. v. Crescent City Co., 111 U.S. 746, 757 (concurring opinion of Justice Fields) (1883), that:

It has been well said that, "The property which every man has in his own labor, as it is the original foundation of all other property, so it is the most sacred and inviolable.

132. Admit that the United States Supreme Court recognizes that contracts of employment constitute property.

133. Admit that the United States Supreme Court stated in Coppage v. Kansas,

236 U.S. 1, 14 (1914) that:

The principle is fundamental and vital. Included in the right of personal liberty and the right of private property-partaking of the nature of each-is the right to make contracts for the acquisition of property. Chief among such contracts is that of personal employment, by which labor and other services are exchanged for money or other forms of property.

134. Admit that the United States Supreme Court recognizes that a contract for labor is a contract for the sale of property.

135. Admit that the United States Supreme Court has stated in Adair v. United States, 208 U.S. 161, 172 (1908) that:

In our opinion that section, in the particular mentioned, is an invasion of the personal liberty, as well as of the right of property, guaranteed by that Amendment (5th Amendment). Such liberty and right embraces the right to make contracts for the purchase of the labor of others and equally the right to make contracts for the sale of one's own labor.

136. Admit that Congress recognizes at Section 64 of the Internal Revenue Code that "ordinary income" is a gain from the sale or exchange of property.

137. Admit that Internal Revenue Code Sections 1001, 1011 and 1012 provide the method Congress has set forth for determining the gain derived from the sale of property.

138. Admit that Section 1001(a) states that: "The gain from the sale or other disposition of property shall be the excess of the amount realized therefrom over the adjusted basis provided in section 1011 for determining gain \ldots ."

139. Admit that Section 1001(b) states that: "The amount realized from the sale or other disposition of property shall be the sum of any money received plus the fair market value of the property (other than money) received."

140. Admit that Section 1011 states that: "The adjusted basis for determining the gain or loss from the sale or other disposition of property, whenever acquired, shall be the basis (determined under section 1012...), adjusted as provided in section 1016."

141. Admit that Section 1012 states that: "The basis of property shall be the cost of such property"

142. Admit that the cost of property purchased under contract is its fair market value as evidenced by the contract itself, provided neither the buyer nor seller were acting under compulsion in entering into the contract, and both were fully aware of all the facts regarding the contract.

143. Admit that in the case of the sale of labor, none of the provisions of Section 1016 of the Internal Revenue Code are applicable.

144. Admit that when an employer pays the employee the amount agreed upon by their contract, there is no excess amount realized over the adjusted basis, and thus no gain under Section 1001 of the Internal Revenue Code.145. Admit that if one has no gain, one would have no income.

146. Admit that if one has no income, one would have no "gross income."

147. Admit that in the absence of "gross income," one would not be required to make a return under Section 6012 of the Internal Revenue Code. (See 26 U.S.C. § 6012.)

148. Admit that Section 6017 of the Internal Revenue Code requires individuals, other than nonresident alien individuals, to make a return if they have net earnings from self-employment of \$400 or more.

149. Admit that the term "net earnings from self-employment" is defined at Section 1402(a) of the Internal Revenue Code as follows:

"The term 'net earnings from self-employment' means the gross income derived by an individual from any trade or business carried on by such individual"

150. Admit that in the absence of "gross income," one would not have more than \$400 of "net earnings from self-employment."

151. Admit that the "taxable income" upon which the income tax is imposed in Section 1 of the Internal Revenue Code is defined at Section 63 of the Internal Revenue Code.

152. Admit that the term "taxable income" is defined differently for those who itemize deductions and those who don't itemize deductions.

153. Admit that for those who do itemize deductions, the term "taxable income" means "gross income" minus the deductions allowed by Chapter 1 of the Internal Revenue Code, other than the standard deduction.

154. Admit that for those who do not itemize deductions, the term "taxable income" means "adjusted gross income" minus the standard deduction and the deduction or personal exemptions provided in section 151 of the Internal Revenue Code.

155. Admit that for individuals, the term "adjusted gross income" means gross income minus certain deductions.

156. Admit that in the absence of "gross income" an individual would have no "adjusted gross income" and no "taxable income."

157. Admit that in the absence of taxable income, no tax is imposed under Section 1 of the Internal Revenue Code.

158. Admit that employment taxes are contained in Subtitle C of the Internal Revenue Code.

159. Admit that the taxes imposed in Subtitle C of the Internal Revenue Code are different than the taxes imposed in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code.

160. Admit that The Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) tax contained in Subtitle C at Section 3101 of the Internal Revenue Code is imposed on the individual's "income."

161. Admit that the rate of the tax set out at Section 3101 of the Internal Revenue Code is a percentage of the individual's wages.

162. Admit that the term "income" as used at Section 3101 of the Internal

Revenue Code is the same income as used in Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code.

163. Admit that if one has no income, one is not subject to the tax imposed at Section 3101 of the Internal Revenue Code.

164. Admit that The Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) tax on employers contained in Subtitle C at Section 3111 of the Internal Revenue Code is an excise tax on employers with respect to their having employees.

165. Admit that at Section 3402 of the Internal Revenue Code, employers are directed to withhold from wages paid to employees, a tax determined in accordance with tables prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury.

166. Further admit that Congress does not identify the Section 3402 "tax determined" as either a direct tax, an indirect tax, and/or an "income" tax.167. Admit that Congress made the employer liable for the Section 3402 tax at Section 3403 of the Internal Revenue Code.

168. Admit that at Section 3501 of the Internal Revenue Code, Congress directed the Secretary of the Treasury to collect the taxes imposed in Subtitle C and pay them into the Treasury of the United States as internal revenue collections.

169. Admit that Congress has not anywhere imposed the tax described at Section 3402 of the Internal Revenue Code.

170. Admit that at Section 31 of the Internal Revenue Code, the amount of the Section 3402 tax on wages is allowed as a credit against the income tax imposed in Subtitle A.

171. Admit that if one does not have any tax imposed at Subtitle A for any reason whatsoever, the law enacted by Congress at Section 3402(n) of the Internal Revenue Code constitutes an exemption of the tax described at Section 3402(a) of the Internal Revenue Code.

172. Admit that a typical American family works until noon of every working day just to pay its alleged tax obligations.

173. Admit that the typical American family pays more in taxes than they spend on food, clothing, and housing combined.

174. Admit that there are currently over 480 tax forms.

175. Admit that the federal tax code contains over 7 million words.

176. Admit that over 1/2 of Americans are paying some sort of tax professional to help them comply with alleged tax law requirements.

177. Admit that each year the Internal Revenue Service sends out approximately 8 billion pages of tax forms and instructions, generating enough paper to stretch 28 times around the Earth.

178. Admit that Americans spend approximately 5.4 billion labor hours and \$200 billion dollars per year attempting to comply with alleged tax requirements - more time and money than it takes to produce every car, truck, and van each year in the United States.

179. Admit that in 1913, the average American family had to work only until

January 30th before earning enough to pay all alleged tax obligations. (See Tax Facts.)

180. Admit that the average American family had to work all the way through May 12th in order to pay their alleged federal, state, and local tax bills for the year 2000.

181. Admit that economist Daniel J. Mitchell recently observed that:"[Medieval serfs] only had to give the lord of the manor a third of their output and they were considered slaves. So what does that make us?"182. Admit that the average Wisconsin citizen had to work until May 9th this year to pay all alleged tax obligations.

183. Admit that Americans own less of their labor than feudal serfs.

184. Admit that the 13th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution states:

"Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction. Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation."

185. Admit that if Congress can constitutionally tax a man's labor at the rate of 1%, then Congress is free, subject only to legislative discretion, to tax that man's labor at the rate of 100%.

186. Admit that "peonage" is a condition of servitude compelling a man or woman to perform labor in order to pay off a debt.

187. Admit that "peonage" is a form of involuntary servitude prohibited by the Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.

188. Admit that the U.S. Congress abolished peonage in 1867.

189. Admit that holding or returning any person to a condition of peonage is a crime under 18 U.S.C. § 1581.

190. Admit that involuntary servitude means a condition of servitude in which the victim is forced to work for another by use or threat of physical restraint or injury, or by the use or threat of coercion through law or legal process.

191. Admit that if an American stops turning over the fruits of his or her labor to the federal government in the form of income tax payments, he suffers under the risk of possible criminal prosecution and incarceration. PRA - APA - REGULATIONS

192. Admit that the Paperwork Reduction Act, 44 U.S.C. § 3501, et seq., mandates that forms and regulations of federal agencies that require the provision of information must bear and display OMB control numbers.

193. Admit that 1 C.F.R. § 21.35 requires that OMB control numbers shall be placed parenthetically at the end of a regulation or displayed in a table or codified section.

194. Admit that the following tax regulations contain OMB control numbers at the end of these regulations:

26 C.F.R. §1.860-2

26 C.F.R. §1.860-4 26 C.F.R. §1.897-1 26 C.F.R. §1.901-2 26 C.F.R. §1.901-2A 26 C.F.R. §1.1256(h)-1T 26 C.F.R. §1.1256(h)-2T 26 C.F.R. §1.1256(h)-3T 26 C.F.R. §1.1445-7 26 C.F.R. §1.1461-1 26 C.F.R. §1.1461-2 26 C.F.R. §1.1462-1 26 C.F.R. §1.6046-1 26 C.F.R. §1.6050J-1T 26 C.F.R. §1.6151-1 26 C.F.R. §1.6152-1 26 C.F.R. §1.6154-4 26 C.F.R. §1.9200-2 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(8)(A)-1 26 C.F.R. §31.3501(a)-1T 26 C.F.R. §301.6324A-1 26 C.F.R. §301.7477-1 195. Admit that 26 U.S.C. § 6012 does not specify where tax returns are to

be filed.

196. Admit that 26 U.S.C. § 6091 governs the matter of where tax returns are to be filed.

197. Admit that by the plain language of §6091, regulations must be promulgated to implement this statute.

198. Admit that in 5 U.S.C. § 551, a "rule" is defined as:

"(4) a 'rule' means the whole or a part of an agency statement of general or particular applicability and future effect designed to implement, interpret, or prescribe law or policy or describing the organization, procedure, or practice requirements of an agency"

199. Admit that 5 U.S.C. §552 describes in particular detail various items which must be published by federal agencies in the Federal Register, as follows:

"(1) Each agency shall separately state and currently publish in the Federal Register for the guidance of the public--

(A) descriptions of its central and field organization and the established places at which, the employees (and in the case of a uniformed service, the members) from whom, and the methods whereby, the public may obtain information, make submittals or requests, or obtain decisions;

(B) statements of the general course and method by which its functions are

channeled and determined, including the nature and requirements of all formal and informal procedures available;

(C) rules of procedure, descriptions of forms available or the places at which forms may be obtained, and instructions as to the scope and content of all papers, reports, or examinations;

(D) substantive rules of general applicability adopted as authorized by law, and statements of general policy or interpretations of general applicability formulated and adopted by the agency; and;

(E) each amendment, revision or repeal of the foregoing."

200. Admit that the Department of the Treasury as well as the IRS acknowledge the publication requirements of the Administrative Procedure Act in 31 C.F.R. § 1.3 and 26 C.F.R. § 601.702.

201. Admit that the Commissioner of Internal Revenue promulgated the Treasury Regulation set out at 26 C.F.R. § 602.101 to collect and display the control numbers assigned to collections of information in Internal Revenue Service regulations by the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) under the Paperwork Reduction Act of 1980.

202. Admit that the Internal Revenue Service intended that 26 C.F.R. § 602.101 comply with the requirements of OMB regulations implementing the Paperwork Reduction Act of 1980, for the display of control numbers assigned by OMB to collections of information in Internal Revenue Service regulations. (See 26 C.F.R. § 602.101.)

203. Admit that 26 C.F.R. § 602.101(c) displays a table (the "Table") which on the left side lists the CFR part or section where the information to be collected by the Internal Revenue Service is identified and described, and on the right side, lists the OMB control number assigned to the OMB-approved form to be used to collect the information so identified and described.

204. Admit that the Table displayed at 26 C.F.R. § 602.101 in the 1994 version of the Code of Federal Regulations lists 1.1-1 as a CFR part or section that identifies and describes information to be collected by the Internal Revenue Service.

205. Admit that 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1 relates to the income tax imposed on individuals by 26 U.S.C. § 1.

206. Admit that the OMB control number assigned to the form to be used to collect the information identified and described at 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1 is 1545-0067.

207. Admit that the OMB control number 1545-0067 is assigned to the IRS Form 2555.

208. Admit that the IRS Form 2555 is titled "Foreign Earned Income". 209. Admit that the IRS Form 2555 is used to collect information regarding foreign earned income.

210. Admit that the OMB control number assigned to the IRS Form 1040 Individual Income Tax Return is 1545-0074.

211. Admit that the Table set out at 26 C.F.R. § 602.101 has never displayed the OMB control number 1545-0074 as being assigned to the collection of individual income tax information identified and described by 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1.

212. Admit that the OMB has not approved the IRS Form 1040 U.S. Individual Income Tax Return as the proper form on which to make the return of individual income tax information identified and described at 26 C.F.R. § 1.1-1.

213. Admit that the Table displayed at 26 C.F.R. § 602.101 in the 1995 version of the Code of Federal Regulations does not list 1.1-1 as a CFR part or section that identifies and describes information to be collected by the Internal Revenue Service.

214. Further admit that the Internal Revenue Service caused the entry for 1.1-1 to be deleted from 26 C.F.R. § 602.101, by publishing the deletion at 59 FR 27235, on May 26, 1994.

215. Further admit that the published deletion was accomplished under the supervision of Internal Revenue Service employee Cynthia E. Grigsby, Chief, Regulations Unit, Assistant Chief Counsel (Corporate).

216. Admit that the Internal Revenue Service tracks every working American through a computer-based records system.

217. Admit that Treasury System of Records 24.030 is titled as follows: "Individual Master File (IMF); Returns and Information Processing. D:D:R--Treasury/IRS".

218. Admit that the Individual Master File relates to: "Taxpayers who file federal individual income tax returns (i.e., forms 1040, 1040A) and power of attorney notifications for individuals."

219. Admit that the Privacy Act codified at 5 U.S.C. § 552a(e)(5) states that: "Each agency that maintains a system of records shall-... maintain all records which are used by the agency in making any determinations about any individual with such accuracy, relevance, timeliness, and completeness as is reasonably necessary to assure fairness to the individual in the determination"

220. Admit that the Privacy Act codified at 5 U.S.C. § 552a(e)(6) states that: "Each agency that maintains a system of records shall-... prior to disseminating any record about an individual to any person other than an agency, unless the dissemination is made pursuant to subsection (b)(2) of this section, make reasonable efforts to assure that such records are accurate, complete, timely, and relevant for agency purposes ..."

221. Admit that the Internal Revenue Service is subject to the Privacy Act requirements codified at 5 U.S.C. § 552a(e)(5) and (6), which requirements are set out in relevant part at 219-20, above.

222. Admit that the Individual Master File computer records use various

codes to represent agency actions, determinations, and transactions regarding taxpayers.

223. Admit that Document 6209 is the IRS reference guide which describes the meaning of most of the codes used on the Individual Master File record. 224. Admit that the Law Enforcement Manual 3(27)(68)0 is the underpinning authority for the Document 6209.

225. Admit that the taxpayer's IMF account number is the taxpayer's social security number.

226. Admit that all returns and transactions processed on the Individual Master File must contain the taxpayer's correct social security number.

227. Admit that an account freeze is placed on an Individual Master File record to indicate that the social security number on the record is invalid.

228. Admit that no transactions can be posted to an Individual Master File entity module which is identified by an invalid social security number.

229. Admit that a "VAL-1" code posted on an Individual Master File record means an invalid social security number freeze has been released.

230. Admit that the "VAL-1" invalid social security number freeze release indicator is effective only during the calendar year to which it has been posted.

231. Admit that the "VAL-1" invalid social security number freeze release indicator allows the Internal Revenue Service to post transactions to an Individual Master File record which has been frozen because the social security number on that IMF record is invalid.

COURTS ARE CLOSED

232. Admit that 26 U.S.C. § 7203 imposes a penalty for the crime of willful failure to file a tax return.

233. Admit that Congress enacted 26 U.S.C. 7203 in August, 1954. (See 26 U.S.C. 7203, credits and historical notes.)

234. Admit that the United States Supreme Court in South Dakota v. Yankton Sioux Tribe, 522 U.S. 329 (1998) stated: "[w]e assume that Congress is aware of existing law when it passes legislation."

235. Admit that Congress enacted 44 U.S.C. § 3512 in 1980.

236. Admit that 44 U.S.C. § 3512 states that:

(a) Notwithstanding any other provision of law, no person shall be subject to any penalty for failing to comply with a collection of information that is subject to this sub-chapter if--

(1) the collection of information does not display a valid control number assigned by the Director in accordance with this sub-chapter; or

(2) the agency fails to inform the person who is to respond to the collection of information that such person is not required to respond to the collection of information unless it displays a valid control number.

(b) The protection provided by this section may be raised in the form of a complete defense, bar, or otherwise at any time during the agency

administrative process or judicial action applicable thereto.

237. Admit that United States Supreme Court Chief Judge Taney in 1863 protested the constitutionality of the income tax as applied to him.

238. Admit that United States District Court Judge Walter Evans, in 1919 protested the constitutionality of the income tax as applied to him.

239. Admit that United States Circuit Court Judge Joseph W. Woodrough in 1936 protested the constitutionality of the income tax as applied to him. 240. Admit that United States District Court Judge Terry J. Hatter and other federal court judges in the 1980s protested the constitutionality of taxes as applied to them.

241. Admit that even in criminal cases where a loss of freedom can be the result, American citizens who are not judges are precluded by the federal judiciary, and with the express approval and consent of the Department of Justice and U.S. Attorney, from arguing the constitutionality of the income tax as applied to them.

242. Admit that the Executive and Judicial branches of the federal government label Americans who challenge the legality of the federal income tax as "tax protesters."

243. Admit that United States Supreme Court Chief Judge Taney submitted his protest in a letter to the Secretary of the Treasury.

244. Admit that letters of protest written to the Secretary of the Treasury by American Citizens are used by the Executive branch of government, and accepted by the Judicial branch of government, as proof of income tax evasion and conspiracy against those who write the letters.

255. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) of the Internal Revenue Code fails to make the required return, the statutory procedure authorized by Congress for the determination of the amount of tax due is the "deficiency" procedure set forth at sub-chapter B of Chapter 63 of the Internal Revenue Code, commencing at Section 6211.

256. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) of the Internal Revenue Code fails to make the required return, Congress mandated at Section 6212 that the individual is required to be served a "notice of deficiency" setting forth the amount of tax imposed by Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code per Section 6211 of the Internal Revenue Code.

257. Admit that the tax imposed upon individuals required to make a return under Section 6012(a) of the Internal Revenue Code is imposed upon the individual's "taxable income."

258. Admit that the Section 6020(b) requirement for the Secretary to make the required Section 6012(a) return is to require the Secretary to compute the taxpayers taxable income so the correct amount of tax owed can be calculated.

259. Admit that when an individual required to make a return under Section

6012(a) of the Internal Revenue Code fails to make the required return, and the Internal Revenue Service issues a notice of deficiency, the amount of tax claimed as due by the Secretary is not based upon the taxable income, but is computed without regard to the requirements of Sections 62 and 63 of the Internal Revenue Code from which adjusted gross income and taxable income are computed from gross income.

260. Admit that the IRS attempts to obtain assessments of more tax than would otherwise be required by law as an unauthorized additional penalty on those who are required to, but do not, make federal income tax returns. 261. Admit that the word "shall" as contained in Section 6001 of the Internal Revenue Code imposes a mandatory duty on those to whom the statute applies to keep records, render statements, make returns and to comply with rules and regulations promulgated by the Secretary of the Treasury. 262. Admit that the word "shall" as contained in Section 6011 of the

Internal Revenue Code imposes a mandatory duty on those to whom the statute applies to make a return or statement according to the forms and regulations prescribed by the Secretary of the Treasury.

263. Admit that the word "shall" as contained in Section 6012 of the Internal Revenue Code imposes a mandatory duty on those to whom the statute applies to make returns.

264. Admit that the word "shall" as contained in Section 6020(b) of the Internal Revenue Code imposes a mandatory duty on those to whom the statute applies to make returns.

265. Admit that Section 6020(b) of the Internal Revenue Code states: If any person fails to make any return required by an internal revenue law or regulation made thereunder at the time prescribed therefor, or makes, willfully or otherwise, a false or fraudulent return, the Secretary shall make such return from his own knowledge and from such information as he can obtain through testimony or otherwise.

266. Admit that nowhere in the Internal Revenue Code has Congress indicated that the word "shall" as used in Section 6020(b) of the Internal Revenue Code has a different meaning than as used in Sections 6001, 60011 and/or 6012 of the Internal Revenue Code.

267. Admit that in the absence of a Congressionally declared distinction for a word used in the same Code (here the Internal Revenue Code), in the same subtitle (here Subtitle F), in the same Chapter (here Chapter 61) and in the same Sub-chapter (here sub-chapter A) to be given a different meaning, the same word is to be given the same meaning.

268. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) of the Internal Revenue Code fails to make the required return, the Secretary of the Treasury does not make the return mandated by Section 6020(b) of the Internal Revenue Code.

269. Admit that the IRS computer system, the IDRS (Integrated Data

Retrieval Systems) was programmed to require a tax return to be filed in order to create a tax module for each taxable year.

270. Admit that if an individual required to make and file a return under Section 6012(a) fails to file such a return, that the Secretary creates a "dummy return" showing zero tax due and owing.

271. Admit that this "dummy return" sets forth no financial data from which the gross income, adjusted gross income or taxable income can be computed. 272. Admit that this "dummy return" is not signed.

273. Admit that a "dummy return" is physically created on the IRS Form 1040.274. Admit that Congress has not authorized the Internal Revenue Code or Treasury Regulations that authorizes the creation of "dummy returns".

275. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) files a return that does not contain the financial information necessary to allow the IRS to compute gross income, adjusted gross income and/or taxable income, the IRS calls such a return a "zero return."

276. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) files a return that does not contain the financial information necessary to allow the IRS to compute gross income, adjusted gross income and/or taxable income, the IRS takes the position that no return has been filed.

277. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) files a return that does not contain the financial information necessary to allow the IRS to compute gross income, adjusted gross income and/or taxable income, the IRS takes the position that the return is "frivolous" and imposes a \$500 penalty.

278. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) files a return that does not contain a signature made under penalty of perjury, the IRS takes the position that no return has been filed.

279. Admit that if an individual required to make a return under Section 6012(a) files a return that does not contain a signature under penalties of perjury, the IRS takes the position that the return is "frivolous" and imposes a \$500 penalty.

280. Admit that an IMF record bearing the code "SFR 150" indicates that a fully paid IRS Form 1040a was filed.

FIFTH AMENDMENT

281. Admit that 26 U.S.C. § 6001 requires the keeping of records.

282. Admit that 26 U.S.C. § 7203 makes it a federal crime not to keep the records required under section 6001.

283. Admit that the records required under 26 U.S.C. § 6001 contain information that will appear on the tax returns pertaining to federal income taxes.

284. Admit that the Fifth Amendment prohibits the government from compelling an American to incriminate himself.

285. Admit that the IRS currently uses the following: Non-Custodial Miranda warning:

In connection with my investigation of your tax liability I would like to ask you some questions. However, first I advise you that under the fifth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States I cannot compel you to answer any questions or to submit any information. If such answers or information might tend to incriminate you in any way, I also advise you that anything which you say and any documents which you submit may be used against you in any criminal proceeding which may be undertaken. I advise you further that you may, if you wish, seek the assistance of an attorney before responding.

286. Admit that the Privacy Act and Paperwork Reduction Act notices currently used by the IRS provides that the information provided in the preparation of a tax return can go to the Department of Justice who prosecutes criminal cases against the filers of tax returns.

287a. Admit that the "United States Attorneys' Bulletin, April 1998 edition, contained an article written by Joan Bainbridge Safford, Deputy United States Attorney, Northern District of Illinois, entitled: "Follow That Lead! Obtaining and Using Tax Information in a Non-Tax Case," hereinafter "Follow that Lead!".

287b. Further admit that the article states the following:

In any criminal case where financial gain is the prominent motive, tax returns and return information can provide some of the most significant leads, corroborative evidence, and cross-examination material obtainable from any source.

287c. Further admit that the article states the following;

In even the most straightforward fraud case, the usefulness of tax returns should be apparent . . . the tax return information provides a statement under penalty of perjury which may either serve as circumstantial evidence of the target's misrepresentation of his economic status or as helpful cross-examination material . . . Disclosure of tax returns may also provide critical leads and impeachment material.

288. Admit that the Disclosure, Privacy Act, and Paperwork Reduction Act Notice set out in the IRS Form 1040 Instruction Booklet states the following:

[W]e may disclose your tax information to the Department of Justice, to enforce the tax laws, both civil and criminal, and to cities, states, the District of Columbia, U.S. Commonwealths or possessions, and certain foreign

governments to carry out their tax laws.

289. Admit that tax returns are used by the IRS to develop civil and criminal cases against the filers of the tax returns.

290. Admit that tax returns of a filer are used as evidence against the filer in both civil and criminal income tax cases.

291. Admit that the United States Supreme Court has held that a fifth amendment privilege exists against requiring a person to admit or deny he has documents which the government believes is related to the federal income tax.

292. Admit that the Fifth Amendment provides an absolute defense to tax crimes.

293. Admit that the Supreme Court has held that if one wants to assert the Fifth Amendment to an issue pertaining to a federal income tax return, one must make that claim on the form itself.

294. Admit that if one claims Fifth Amendment protection on an income tax form, that act can result in criminal prosecution for failure to file income tax returns, income tax evasion, or conspiracy to defraud.

295a. Admit that the Paperwork Reduction Act Notice (the "Notice") set out in the IRS Form 730 instructions states that:

You must file Form 730 and pay the tax on wagers under section 4401(a) if you: Are in the business of accepting wagers, or Conduct a wagering pool or lottery.

295b. Further admit that the Notice states the following:

[C]ertain documents related to wagering taxes and information obtained through them that relates to wagering taxes may not be used against the taxpayer in any criminal proceeding. See section 4424 for more details. 296. Admit that in 1997, 5,335 tax audits resulted in criminal investigations of those tax filers. (Speculation: Tax Facts, etc., Ex. 099-104.)

297. Admit that Judge Learned Hand stated that:

Logically, indeed, he (the taxpayer) is boxed in a paradox for he must prove the criminatory character of what it is his privilege to suppress just because it is criminatory. The only practicable solution is to be content with the door's being set a little ajar, AND WHILE AT TIMES THIS NO DOUBT PARTIALLY DESTROYS THE PRIVILEGE,...nothing better is available. 298. Admit that the Constitution is the Supreme Law of the Land. 299. Admit that the American people do not have to tolerate an income tax system in which the federal government requires a citizen to give up any constitutional rights.

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN. We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org
http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org
http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com
Then take a look at these sites: http://www.getawarrant.com
Then take a look at these sites: http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.dixienet.org http://www.dixierising.com
http://www.dixienet.org http://www.southerncaucus.org
http://www.southerncaucus.org
http://www.southern-style.com
http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY FIFTY doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 25th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can

paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it. Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on: demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or, democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or, newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or, rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or, repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or, senators.txt (All Senators). Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch. Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 25 of 38 100.1.1.1.0 End of part two of two......

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 26

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



Restoration of Fiscal Integrity to our monetary system



Document # 100.1.2.0.026 of 38......

Restoration of Fiscal Integrity to our monetary system **Terminate the FED! Terminate the National Bank..**

[Part One: What is needed to restore our Nations Fiscal Integrity.] (Since the CFR and the TC have such a strangle hold on the throats of the electorate, and control the vote counting processes throughout the country, that leaves only three solutions left to We The People for saving this nation from becoming a communist nation under the UN. One is armed revolt against the corrupt politicians occupying the seats of government in Washington, DC, which I do not promote at this time; one is to vote every, REPEAT every existing politician, no exceptions, out of office which the apathetic brain dead citizens of this nation are not likely to do; and the other is exercising the 10th Amendment to The Constitution of The United States, and also secede from the Union as it exists today. (That I do promote given today's circumstances with the CFR/UN/TC & Socialists in Congress.)

[The following is extracted from my Document]...

"In order to get control of the fiscal machinery and wrest it away from the Morgans, Rockefellers, Kennedys, Bilderbergs, Chase, and the others previously listed, restore financial integrity to our now illegal paper money media, we must do the following:

1. Let the government pay to the holders of all the different kinds of bonds, government certificates, the full amount of their face.

2. Let the national banks be compelled at once to surrender their bonds and redeem their national bank notes with these treasury notes or certificates, and abolish the whole national banking system, appointing receivers to compel them to go into liquidation.

3. At once reestablish the sub-treasury system for the safe keeping of government monies.

4. Restore in its full force the specie basis of our currency according to the Constitution, to all contracts entered into after the year 1945; but for the protection of the business of the country, let all debts created from the institution of the so-called legal-tender, as a currency, until the restoration of the gold and silver basis, be paid in these government certificates, not because they are a legal-tender, but because a vicious legislation misled the people and drove them into the use of this paper money.

5. Let parties, by contract, take these certificates as they would any other article of commodity by special agreement.

6. Let these certificates be liable to execution as any other personal property, for all debts contracted after the restoration of the constitutional legal-tender; then let them be sold to the highest bidder for gold and silver.

7. Private banking can be carried on then as now, upon the personal responsibility of the bankers, like all other business, upon the personal liability and capacity and integrity of the individuals, without loaning the aid of the government to enrich the banks or defraud the people.

8. Let the government lift these certificates in payment of duties, at all her ports and in payment of the public lands at their appraised value; but in no case to be less than the minimum price now paid for the land used for highways, railways, airports, and natural resource lands, at their actual value, in greenbacks or government certificates.

9. The abolition of the revenue system, with its army of officers and their public and private espionage against the citizens, and the adoption of the old plan of raising revenue prior to the 16th Amendment to The Constitution.

10. Abolish all interest upon public debts of every kind.

The above plan, 1 thru 10, embodies a remedy for all of the evils of the funding system described in all the preceding lines of text, and must be adopted preliminary to all others. This is necessary to overturn the current permanent coalition of the purse and the sword, which is now united to absorb the labor and crush out the independence of the people. Until we are rid of the bonds and their consequent taxation, and abolish the banks with their consequent usury, it is useless to propose the protection of labor against the encroachments of capital, because capital assumes to own labor, and labor creates the money that pays both taxes and interest."

[Part two of two parts] {Did the FED kill JFK? Don't laugh, read on}... [Extracted from my Doc #05.0]...

"On June 4, 1963, a virtually unknown Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, was signed with the authority to basically strip the Federal Reserve

Bank of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. With the stroke of a pen, President Kennedy declared that the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank would soon be out of business. The Christian Common Law Institute has exhaustively researched this matter through the Federal Register and Library of Congress and can now safely conclude that this Executive Order has never been repealed, amended, or superceded by any subsequent Executive Order. In simple terms, it is still valid.

When President John Fitzgerald Kennedy - the author of Profiles in Courage -signed this Order, it returned to the federal government, specifically the Treasury Department, the Constitutional power to create and issue currency -money - without going through the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank.

President Kennedy's Executive Order 11110 [the full text is displayed further below] gave the Treasury Department the explicit authority: "to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury." This means that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 billion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated. It appears obvious that President Kennedy knew the Federal Reserve Notes being used as the purported legal currency were contrary to the Constitution of the United States of America. "United States Notes" were issued as an interest-free and debt-free currency backed by silver reserves in the U.S. Treasury.

In the illustrations below, a "Federal Reserve Note" issued from the private central bank of the United States (the Federal Reserve Bank a/k/a Federal Reserve System), is compared with a "United States Note" from the U.S. Treasury issued by President Kennedy's Executive Order. They almost look alike, except one says "Federal Reserve Note" on the top while the other says "United States Note". Also, the Federal Reserve Note has a green seal and serial number while the United States Note has a red seal and serial number.

President Kennedy was assassinated on November 22, 1963 and the United States Notes he had issued were immediately taken out of circulation. Federal Reserve Notes continued to serve as the legal currency of the nation. According to the United States Secret Service, 99% of all U.S. paper "currency" circulating in 1999 are Federal Reserve Notes. Kennedy knew that if the silver-backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. This is a very simple matter of economics. The US Note was backed by silver and the FR Note was not & still is not backed by anything of intrinsic value. Executive Order 11110 should have prevented the national debt from reaching its current level (virtually all of the nearly \$31 trillion in federal debt has been created since 1963) if LBJ or any subsequent President were to enforce it. It would have almost immediately given the U.S. Government the ability to repay its debt without going to the private Federal Reserve Banks and being charged interest to create new "money".

Executive Order 11110 gave the U.S.A. the ability to, once again, create its own money backed by silver and real value worth something. Again, just five months after Kennedy was assassinated, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued either, and they were subsequently removed from circulation.

Perhaps the assassination of JFK was a warning to all future presidents not to interfere with the private Federal Reserve's control over the creation of money. It seems very apparent that President Kennedy challenged the "powers that exist behind U.S. and world finance". With true patriotic courage, JFK boldly faced the two most successful vehicles that have ever been used to drive up debt: 1) war (Vietnam); and, 2) the creation of money by a privately owned central bank. His efforts to have all U.S. troops out of Vietnam by 1965 combined with Executive Order 11110 would have destroyed the billions of \$\$\$'s in profits, and control of the United States by the private Federal Reserve Bank.

Executive Order 11110

AMENDMENT OF EXECUTIVE ORDER NO. 10289

AS AMENDED, RELATING TO THE PERFORMANCE OF CERTAIN FUNCTIONS AFFECTING THE DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, it is ordered as follows:

SECTION 1. Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, is hereby further amended -

(a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof the following subparagraph (j):

"(j) The authority vested in the President by paragraph (b) of section 43 of the Act of May 12, 1933, as amended (31 U.S.C. 821 (b)), to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denominations of such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption," and (b) By revoking subparagraphs (b) and (c) of paragraph 2 thereof.

SECTION 2. The amendment made by this Order shall not affect any act done, or any right accruing or accrued or any suit or proceeding had or commenced in any civil or criminal cause prior to the date of this Order but all such

liabilities shall continue and may be enforced as if said amendments had not been made.

JOHN F. KENNEDY,

THE WHITE HOUSE,

June 4, 1963

Executive Order 11110 is still valid. According to Title 3, United States Code, Section 301 dated January 26, 1998: Executive Order (EO) 10289 dated Sept. 17, 1951, 16 F.R. 9499, was as amended by: EO 10583, dated December 18, 1954, 19 F.R. 8725; EO 10882 dated July 18, 1960, 25 F.R. 6869; EO 11110 dated June 4, 1963, 28 F.R. 5605; EO 11825 dated December 31, 1974, 40 F.R. 1003; EO 12608 dated September 9, 1987, 52 F.R. 34617

The 1974 and 1987 amendments, added after Kennedy's 1963 amendment, did not change or alter any part of Kennedy's EO 11110. A search of Clinton's 1998 and 1999 EO's and Presidential Directives has also shown no reference to any alterations, suspensions, or changes to EO 11110.

The Federal Reserve Bank, a.k.a Federal Reserve System, is a Private Corporation. Black's Law Dictionary defines the "Federal Reserve System" as: "Network of twelve central banks to which most national banks belong and to which state chartered [there are very few state chartered banks remaining now] banks may belong. Membership rules require investment of stock and minimum reserves."

Privately-owned banks own the stock of the FED. This was explained in more detail in the case of Lewis v. United States, Federal Reporter, 2nd Series, Vol. 680, Pages 1239, 1241 (1982), where the court said: "Each Federal Reserve Bank is a separate corporation owned by commercial banks in its region. The stock-holding commercial banks elect two thirds of each Bank's nine member board of directors".

The Federal Reserve Banks are locally controlled by their member banks. Once again, according to Black's Law Dictionary, we find that these privately owned banks actually issue money: "Federal Reserve Act. Law which created Federal Reserve banks which act as agents in maintaining money reserves, issuing money in the form of bank notes, lending money to banks, and supervising banks. Administered by Federal Reserve Board (q.v.)".

The privately owned Federal Reserve (FED) banks actually issue (create) the "money" we use. In 1964, the House Committee on Banking and Currency, Subcommittee on Domestic Finance, at the second session of the 88th Congress, put out a study entitled Money Facts which contains a good description of what the FED is: "The Federal Reserve is a total money making machine. It can issue money or checks. And it never has a problem of making its checks good because it can obtain the \$5 and \$10 bills necessary to cover its check simply by asking the Treasury Department's Bureau of Engraving to print them". Any one person or any closely knit group who has a lot of money has a lot of power. Now imagine a group of people who have the power to create money. Imagine the power these people would have. This is exactly what the privately owned FED is!

No man did more to expose the power of the FED than Louis T. McFadden, who was the Chairman of the House Banking Committee back in the 1930s. In describing the FED, he remarked in the Congressional Record, House pages 1295 and 1296 on June 10, 1932: "Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a Government Board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the mal-administration of that law by which the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it".

Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not Government institutions, departments, or agencies. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers. Those 12 private credit monopolies were deceitfully placed upon this country by bankers who came here from Europe and who repaid us for our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. The FED basically works like this: The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interest. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. On this point, it's interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment, which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both passed in 1913. The incredible power of the FED over the economy is universally admitted. Some people, especially in the banking and academic communities, even support it. On the other hand, there are those, such as President John Fitzgerald Kennedy, that have spoken out against it. His efforts were spoken about in Jim Marrs' 1990 book Crossfire: "Another overlooked aspect of Kennedy's attempt to reform American society involves money. Kennedy apparently reasoned that by returning to the constitution, which states that only Congress shall coin and regulate money, the soaring national debt could be reduced by not paying interest to the bankers of the Federal Reserve System, who print paper money then loan it to the government

at interest. He moved in this area on June 4, 1963, by signing Executive Order 11110 which called for the issuance of \$4,292,893,815 in United States Notes through the U.S. Treasury rather than the traditional Federal Reserve System. That same day, Kennedy signed a bill changing the backing of one and two dollar bills from silver to gold, adding strength to the weakened U.S. currency. Kennedy's comptroller of the currency, James J. Saxon, had been at odds with the powerful Federal Reserve Board for some time, encouraging broader investment and lending powers for banks that were not part of the Federal Reserve system. Saxon also had decided that non-Reserve banks could underwrite state and local general obligation bonds, again weakening the dominant Federal Reserve banks".

In a speech made to Columbia University on Nov. 12, 1963, ten days before his assassination, President John Fitzgerald Kennedy said: "The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the American's freedom and before I leave office, I must inform the citizen of this plight."

In this matter, John Fitzgerald Kennedy appears to be the subject of his own book... a true Profile of Courage.

According to the Constitution of the United States, (Article 1 Section 8), only Congress has the authority to coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures.

However, since 1913 this Amendment has not been followed. In 1913, the Federal Reserve System was created, giving a private owned corporation the authority to "create" and coin the money of United States. The Federal Reserve is comprised of 12 private credit monopolies who have been given the authority to control the supply of the "Federal Reserve Notes", interest rates and all the other monetary and banking phenomena.

The way the Federal Reserve works is this: 12 private credit monopolies "create", (or print), Federal Reserve Notes which are lent to the American government. The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interests. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. It is interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both fraudently declared as having been ratified by the states, in 1913. The Federal Reserve Notes are not backed by anything of "intrinsic" value. (i.e. gold or silver). On June 4, 1963, President, John Fitzgerald Kennedy signed the Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, which stripped the Federal Reserve Banking System of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. This decree meant that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the U.S. government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 trillion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated.

Kennedy knew that if the silver backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. Thus giving the U.S. Treasury the Constitutional authority to coin U.S. money once again, thus preventing the national debt from rising due to "usury" that the American people are charged for "borrowing" the FRN's. Only 5 months after Executive Order 11110 was signed, President Kennedy was assassinated. Five months later, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued and they were subsequently removed from circulation. Kennedy knew that if Congress coined and regulated money, as the Constitution states, the national debt would be reduced by not paying interest to the 12 credit monopolies. This in itself would have allowed the American people freedom of money that they earned, enabling the economy to grow. It is interesting to note that Executive Order 11110 is still in effect, though no U.S. President has followed it. The Bible states, "through lack of knowledge, my people perish". As American people, it is our duty to question the Federal Reserve System, and the power that we have given them."

[End of extract.

Federal Reserve Questions and Answers.

AS WE SLEPT ..

Thomas Jefferson, declared, "If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their money, first by inflation and then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them, will deprive the people of their property until their children will wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered."

Did Jefferson have a crystal ball when he spoke these words? Has a private bank taken control over our nation's money supply?

The following is a conversation with Mr. Ron Supinski of the Public Information Department of the San Francisco, Federal Reserve Bank. This is an account of that conversation reconstructed to the best of my ability from notes taken during the conversation on October 8, 1992.

CALLER - Mr. Supinski, does my country own the Federal Reserve System? MR. SUPINSKI - We are an agency of the government.

CALLER - That's not my question. Is it owned by my country?

MR. SUPINSKI - It is an agency of the government created by congress.

CALLER - Is the Federal Reserve a Corporation?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - Does my government own any of the stock in the Federal Reserve? MR. SUPINSKI - No, it is owned by the member banks.

CALLER - Are the member banks private corporations?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - Are Federal Reserve Notes backed by anything?

MR. SUPINSKI -Yes, by the assets of the Federal Reserve but, primarily by the power of congress to lay tax on the people.

CALLER - Did you say, by the power to collect taxes is what backs Federal Reserve Notes?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - What are the total assets of the Federal Reserve?

MR. SUPINSKI - The San Francisco Bank has \$36 Billion in assets.

CALLER - What are these assets comprised of?

MR. SUPINSKI - Gold, the Federal Reserve Bank itself and government securities.

CALLER - What value does the Federal Reserve Bank carry gold per oz. on their books?

MR. SUPINSKI - I don't have that information but the San Francisco Bank has \$1.6 billion in gold.

CALLER - Are you saying the Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco has \$1.6 billion in gold, the bank itself and the balance of the assets is government securities?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes.

CALLER - Where does the Federal Reserve get Federal Reserve Notes from? MR. SUPINSKI - They are authorized by the Treasury.

CALLER - How much does the Federal Reserve pay for a \$10 Federal Reserve Note?

MR. SUPINSKI - Fifty to seventy cents.

CALLER - How much do they pay for a \$100.00 Federal Reserve Note?

MR. SUPINSKI - The same, fifty to seventy cents.

CALLER - To pay only fifty cents for a \$100.00 is a tremendous gain, isn't it?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - According to the U.S. Treasury, the Federal Reserve pays \$20.60 per 1,000 denomination or a little over two cents for a \$100.00 bill, is that correct?

MR. SUPINSKI - That is probably close.

CALLER - Doesn't the Federal Reserve use the Federal Reserve Notes that cost about two cents each to purchase U.S. Bonds from the government?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes, but there is more to it than that.

CALLER - Basically, that is what happens?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes, basically you are correct.

CALLER - How many Federal Reserve Notes are in circulation?

MR. SUPINSKI - \$263 billion and we can only account for a small percentage. CALLER - Where did they go?

MR. SUPINSKI - Peoples mattress, buried in their back yards and illegal drug money.

CALLER - Since the debt is payable in Federal Reserve Notes, how can the \$4

trillion national debt be paid-off with the total Federal Reserve Notes in circulation?

MR. SUPINSKI - I don't know.

CALLER - If the Federal Government would collect every Federal Reserve Note in circulation would it be mathematically possible to pay the \$4 trillion national debt?

MR. SUPINSKI - No

CALLER - Am I correct when I say, \$1 deposited in a member bank, \$8 can be lent out through Fractional Reserve Policy?

MR. SUPINSKI - About \$7.

CALLER - Correct me if I am wrong but, \$7 of additional Federal Reserve Notes were never put in circulation. But, for lack of better words were

"created out of thin air " in the form of credits and the two cents per denomination were not paid either. In other words, the Federal Reserve Notes were not physically printed but, in reality were created by a journal entry and lent at interest. Is that correct?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - Is that the reason there are only \$263 billion Federal Reserve Notes in circulation?

MR. SUPINSKI - That is part of the reason.

CALLER - Am I mistaking that when the Federal Reserve Act was passed (on Christmas Eve) in 1913, it transferred the power to coin and issue our nations money and to regulate the value thereof from Congress to a Private corporation. And my country now borrows what should be our own money from the Federal Reserve (a private corporation) plus interest. Is that correct and the debt can never be paid off under the current money system of country?

MR. SUPINSKI - Basically, yes.

CALLER - I smell a rat, do you?

MR. SUPINSKI - I am sorry, I can't answer that, I work here.

CALLER - Has the Federal Reserve ever been independently audited?

MR. SUPINSKI - We are audited.

CALLER - Why is there a current House Resolution 1486 calling for a complete audit of the Federal Reserve by the G.A.O. and why is the Federal Reserve resisting?

MR. SUPINSKI - I don't know.

CALLER - Does the Federal Reserve regulate the value of Federal Reserve Notes and interest rates?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes

CALLER - Explain how the Federal Reserve System can be Constitutional if, only the Congress of the U.S., which comprises of the Senate and the House of Representatives has the power to coin and issue our money supply and regulate the value thereof? [Article 1 Section 1 and Section 8] Nowhere, in the Constitution does it give Congress the power or authority to transfer any powers granted under the Constitution to a private corporation or, does it?

MR. SUPINSKI - I am not an expert on constitutional law. I can refer you to our legal department.

CALLER - I can tell you I have read the Constitution. It does NOT provide that any power granted can be transferred to a private corporation. Doesn't it specifically state, all other powers not granted are reserved to the States and to the citizens? Does that mean to a private corporation?

MR. SUPINSKI - I don't think so, but we were created by Congress.

CALLER - Would you agree it is our country and it should be our money as provided by our Constitution?

MR. SUPINSKI - I understand what you are saying.

CALLER - Why should we borrow our own money from a private consortium of bankers? Isn't this why we had a revolution, created a separate sovereign nation and a Bill of Rights?

MR. SUPINSKI - (Declined to answer).

CALLER - Has the Federal Reserve ever been declared constitutional by the Supreme Court?

MR. SUPINSKI - I believe there has been court cases on the matter.

CALLER - Have they been Supreme Court Cases?

MR. SUPINSKI - I think so, but I am not sure.

CALLER - Didn't the Supreme Court declare unanimously in A.L.A. Schechter Poultry Corp. vs. U.S. and Carter vs. Carter Coal Co. the corporative-state arrangement an unconstitutional delegation of legislative power? ["The power conferred is the power to regulate. This is legislative delegation in its most obnoxious form; for it is not even delegation to an official or an official body, presumptively disinterested, but to private persons." Carter vs. Carter Coal Co.]

MR. SUPINSKI - I don't know, I can refer you to our legal department.

CALLER - Isn't the current money system a house of cards that must fall because, the debt can mathematically never be paid-off?

MR. SUPINSKI - It appears that way. I can tell you have been looking into this matter and are very knowledgeable. However, we do have a solution. CALLER - What is the solution?

MR. SUPINSKI - The Debit Card.

CALLER - Do you mean under the E.F.T. Act (Electronic Funds Transfer)? Isn't that very frightening, when one considers the capabilities of computers? It would provide the government and all it's agencies, including the Federal Reserve such information as: You went to the gas station @ 2:30 and bought \$10.00 of unleaded gas @ \$1.41 per gallon and then you went to the grocery store @ 2:58 and bought bread, lunch meat and milk for \$12.32 and then went to the drug store @ 3:30 and bought cold medicine for \$5.62. In other words,

they would know where we go, when we went, how much we paid, how much the merchant paid and how much profit he made. Under the E.F.T. they will literally know everything about us. Isn't that kind of scary?

MR. SUPINSKI - Yes, it makes you wonder.

CALLER - I smell a GIANT RAT that has overthrown my constitution. Aren't we paying tribute in the form of income taxes to a consortium of private bankers?

MR. SUPINSKI - I can't call it tribute, it is interest.

CALLER - Haven't all elected officials taken an oath of office to preserve and defend the Constitution from enemies both foreign and domestic? Isn't the Federal Reserve a domestic enemy?

MR. SUPINSKI - I can't say that.

CALLER - Our elected officials and members of the Federal Reserve are guilty of aiding and abetting the overthrowing of my Constitution and that is treason. Isn't the punishment of treason death?

MR. SUPINSKI - I believe so.

CALLER - Thank you for your time and information and if I may say so, I think you should take the necessary steps to protect you and your family and withdraw your money from the banks before the collapse, I am.

MR. SUPINSKI - It doesn't look good.

CALLER - May God have mercy on the souls who are behind this unconstitutional and criminal act called the Federal Reserve. When the ALMIGHTY MASS awakens to this giant hoax, they will not take it with a grain of salt. It has been a pleasure talking to you and I thank you for your time. I hope you will take my advice before it does collapse.

MR. SUPINSKI - Unfortunately, it does not look good.

CALLER - Have a good day and thanks for your time.

MR. SUPINSKI - Thanks for calling.

If the reader has any doubts to the validity of this conversation, call your nearest Federal Reserve Bank, YOU KNOW THE QUESTIONS TO ASK! You won't find them listed under the Federal Government. They are in the white pages, along with Federal Express, Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. (FDIC), and any other business. Find out for yourself if all this is true. And then, go to your local law library and look up the case of Lewis vs. U.S., case #80-5905, 9th Circuit, June 24, 1982. It reads in part: "Examining the organization and function of the Federal Reserve Banks and applying the relevant factors, we conclude that the federal reserve are NOT federal instrumentalities . . . but are independent and privately owned and controlled corporations . . . federal reserve banks are listed neither as `wholly owned' government corporations [under 31 U.S.C. Section 846] nor as 'mixed ownership' corporations [under 31 U.S.C. Section 856] . . .>28 U.S.C. Sections 1346(b), 2671. `Federal agency' is defined as: the executive departments, the military departments, independent establishments of the United States, and corporations acting primarily as instrumentalities of the United States, but does not include any contractors with the United States . . . There are no sharp criteria for determining whether an entity is a federal agency within the meaning of the Act, but the critical factor is the existence of the federal government control over the `detailed physical performance' and `day to day operations' of that entity. Other factors courts have considered include whether the entity is an independent corporation . . . whether the government is involved in the entity's finances, . . . and whether the mission of the entity furthers the policy of the United States . . . Examining the organization and function of the Federal Reserve Banks, and applying the relevant factors, we conclude that the Reserve Banks are not federal instrumentalities . . .

It is evident from the legislative history of the Federal Reserve Act that Congress did not intend to give the federal government direction over the daily operation of the Reserve Banks . . .The fact that the Federal Reserve Board regulates the Reserve Banks does not make them federal agencies under the Act . . . Unlike typical federal

agencies, each bank is empowered to hire and fire employees at will. Bank employees do not participate in the Civil Service Retirement System. They are covered by worker's compensation insurance, purchased by the Bank, rather than the Federal Employees Compensation Act. Employees traveling on Bank business are not subject to federal travel regulations and do not receive government employee discounts on lodging and services . . .Finally, the Banks are empowered to sue and be sued in their own name. 12 U.S.C. Section 341. They carry their own liability insurance and typically process and handle their own claims . . ."

According to the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia, "When the Federal Reserve was created, its stock was sold to the member banks." ("The Hats The Federal Reserve Wears", published by the Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia).

The original Stock-holders of the Federal Reserve Banks in 1913 were the Rockefeller's, J.P. Morgan, Rothschild's, Lazard Freres, Schoellkopf, Kuhn-Loeb, Warburgs, Lehman Brothers and Goldman Sachs.

The MONEY-CHANGERS wanted to be insured they had a monopoly over our money supply, so Congress passed into law Title 12, Section 284 of the United States Code. Section 284 specifically states, "NO STOCK ALLOWED TO THE U.S."

* Monopoly - "A privilege or peculiar advantage vested in one or more persons or companies, consisting in the exclusive right (or power) to carry on a particular business or trade, manufacture a particular article, or control the sale of the whole supply of a particular commodity, A form of market structure in which only a few firms dominate the total sales of a product or service.

'Monopoly', as prohibited by Section 2 of the Sherman Antitrust Act, has

two elements: possession of a monopoly power in relevant market and willful acquisition or maintenance of that power, as distinguished from growth or development as a consequence of a superior power, business acumen, or historical product. A monopoly condemned by the Sherman Act is the power to fix prices, or exclude competition, coupled with policies designed to use and preserve that power." (Black's Law Dictionary, 6th Edition). The Federal Reserve Act goes one step farther, "No Senator or Representative in Congress shall be a member of the Federal Reserve Board or an officer or director of a Federal Reserve Bank." They didn't want We The People to have any say in the operation of their monopoly through our elected officials.

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY SIXTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 26th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C.S.A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

26 of 38 100.1.2.0.0 End.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged

sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.



< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

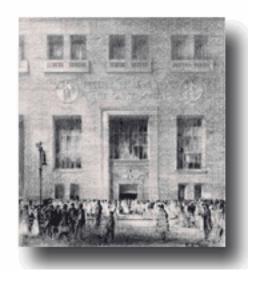
APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

341

The Sad Story Of The Privately Owned Federal Reserve Bank



Document 100.1.2.1.0.....27 of 38.....

WE BET YOU DO NOT KNOW

The Sad Story Of The Privately Owned Federal Reserve Bank "The money powers prey upon the nation in times of peace and conspire against it in times of adversity. It is more despotic than a monarchy, more insolent than autocracy and more selfish than a bureaucracy. It denounces, as public enemies, all who question its methods or throw light upon its crimes. I have two great enemies, the Southern Army in front of me and the bankers in the rear. Of the two, the one at the rear is my greatest foe." PRESIDENT ABRAHAM LINCOLN - 1866

"We have given the People of this Republic the greatest blessing they have ever had-their own currency to pay their own debts." (No privately owned Federal Reserve or other central bank) PRESIDENT ABRAHAM LINCOLN - 1867

"The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the Americans freedom and before I leave office I must inform the Citizen of his plight."

PRESIDENT JOHN F. KENNEDY(10 days before he was murdered)

"Like it or not, you are a slave. You admit you are a slave every April 15th! That's when you sign forms that "voluntarily" lay bare to the government the most private details of your life! And few people realize the income tax is a slave tax. It can never be compatible with the life of

a free people. ALAN KEYES - Republican Nominee for President

YOU OWE IT TO YOURSELF AND YOUR COUNTRY TO LEARN HOW EASILY AND QUICKLY MOST

OF AMERICAS PROBLEMS COULD BE SOLVED.

WHO OWNS THE PRIVATELY OWNED FEDERAL RESERVE?

The privately owned Federal Reserve is not a government agency. The privately owned Federal Reserve Bank (The Fed) is privately owned by a group of primarily foreign bankers. In 1913, Congress sank America into eternal debt by giving the power to issue currency and control the American economic system to the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank. Who are the owners or chief shareholders of the privately owned Federal Reserve? Originally, there were reportedly 203,053 shares of privately owned Federal Reserve stock, of which approximately 65% were owned by foreigners and approximately 35% (72,000 shares) were:

1. Rockefellers' National City Bank = 30,000 shares

2. Chase National = 6,000 shares (currently Chase Manhattan and owned by David Rockefeller)

3. The National Bank of Commerce = 21,000 shares (now known as Morgan Guaranty Trust)

4. Morgans' First national Bank = 15,000 shares

Interestingly, the total shares owned by Rockefellers interests equal 36,000 shares and the total of Morgans' equals 36,000 shares.

Although the privately owned Federal Reserve Act of 1913 provided the names of the owner banks be kept a secret, R.E. McMaster, publisher of the newsletter" The Reaper" discovered, through confidential Swiss banking connections, that the following banks have controlling interest in the privately owned Federal Reserve

- 1. Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin
- 2. Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris
- 3. Israel Moses Sieff Banks of Italy
- 4. Warburg Bank of Hamburg, Germany and Amsterdam
- 5. Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York
- 6. Lehman Brothers Bank of New York
- 7. Goldman Sachs Bank of New York
- 8. Chase Manhattan Bank of New York (Controlled By Rockefellers)

In his impeccably researched book "Secrets of the Privately Owned Federal Reserve", Eustace Mullins states: "Because the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank of New York sets interest rates and controls the daily supply of price of currency throughout America, the owners of that bank are the real directors of that whole system. These shareholders have controlled our political and economic destinies since 1913." Those shareholders making up Mullins' list are almost identical to the one compiled by the Swiss banking source.

- 1. The Rothschild's
- 2. Lazard Freres (Eugene Mayer)
- 3. Israel Sieff
- 4. Kuhn Loeb Company
- 5. Warburg Company
- 6. Lehman Brothers
- 7. Goldman Sachs
- 8. The Rockefeller family and J.P. Morgan interests

Sounds like a real group of American Patriots, doesn't it! THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT

The day before the privately owned Federal Reserve Act passed, Congressman Charles Lindberg Sr. said: "The money trust deliberately caused the 1907 money panic and thereby forced Congress to create a National Monetary Commission which led to the ultimate creation of the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank. The Federal Reserve Act establishes the most gigantic monetary trust on earth. When the President signs the bill, the invisible government of the Monetary Powers will be legalized. The people must make a declaration of independence to relieve themselves from the Monetary Powers, by taking control of Congress!... The worst legislative crime of the ages is perpetrated by this banking bill. The caucus and the party bosses have again operated and prevented the people from getting the benefit of their own government!" How did the monetary powers manipulate the passage of the Federal Reserve Act?

Senator Nelson Aldrich was named as chairman of the Monetary Commission, which was like naming a cat to design the canary cage. Aldrich was the maternal grandfather of Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller of Standard Oil and Chase Manhattan Bank, through the marriage of his daughter, Abby Greene Aldrich to John D. Rockefeller Jr. The Rockefellers have been the largest beneficiaries of the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank. The chief architect of the plan was Paul Warburg, a Rothschild agent who was salaried at \$500,000.00 a year (equivalent to about 5 million dollars today). Another member of the monetary commission was Jacob Schiff of Kuhn-Loeb and Co., who helped finance the Bolshevik revolution in Russia with a \$20 Million contribution. Schiff was born in a home shared with the Rothschild' s in Frankfurt, Germany.

On November 22, 1910, Aldrich and the rest of the Monetary Commission met at a private hunting club of J.P. Morgan on Jekyll Island, Georgia, to draft a bill that would put the economic future of the United States into the hands of a few private Money Powers. The original bill was the highly unpopular Owen-Glass Bill. The name of the bill was later changed to the Federal Reserve Act. The timing of the vote for the Federal Reserve Act was engineered by its promoters. It was passed hastily in effort to break for Christmas on December 23, 1913, while the majority of opposing Congressmen were on Christmas vacation. Then, when elected, the banker financed Woodrow Wilson immediately signed the Federal Reserve Act.

Within months of starting the privately owned Federal Reserve, individual Income Taxes were created to pay for this new bankers' interest expense. The taxes of American Citizens pay the interest on all new "debt certificate" currency and credit issued by the privately owned Federal Reserve. Where does the privately owned Federal Reserve spend the mass profits it extorts from the labor of our People? Dr. Antony Sutton, author of "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution" (Arlington House Publishers, Rochelle, N.Y., 1974), provides some insight. He conducted exhaustive research through American, Canadian and German government archives and discovered solid evidence, which he painstakingly documented, proving that many American Capitalists, primarily the JP Morgan (US Steel) interests provided financial support for the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. Also, William B. Thompson, Director of the US Federal Reserve Bank of New York, provided the Bolsheviks significant monetary support. Dr. Sutton stated "If Thompson had not been in Russia in 1917, subsequent history might have followed quite a different course. Without the financial, diplomatic and propaganda assistance given by Thompson and his associates to Trotsky and Lenin, The Bolsheviks may well have quickly withered away. MONEY FROM NOTHING

Ask yourself this question, "If you were given a monetary printing press and a legal contract to print and issue all the money you would ever need to run your household at no cost to you, would you, instead, give that printing press and contract to a banker and agree to borrow your money from him, to be repaid in full with interest?" I don't think so. The government has done exactly that. The most awesome power America has is the power to CREATE, using as collateral the future productivity of its Citizens, all of the currency and credit we would ever need to run our government, prosperously! Instead, America has legislated away this priceless power of monetary and credit creation to a group of primarily foreign, self-serving bankers! According to the Supreme Court, this transfer of power is in direct violation of the law.

"Congress may not abdicate or transfer to others its legitimate functions" Schechter Pultry v U.S. 29 U.S. 495, 55 U.S. 837.842 (1935) Following is a simplified explanation of the inane method in which currency and credit is currently created in the United States. This system benefits a few elitists at an exorbitant cost to We the People! The average American contributes one third of his hard earned dollars to support this corruption! Let's say, for example, that to carry out its legitimate functions, the United States needs \$300 billion in credit and \$100 million in currency :

1. The U.S. Bureau of Printing and Engraving at the U.S. Treasury is instructed to print \$100 million in Federal Reserve Notes, as currency for the privately owned Federal Reserve.

 The privately owned Federal Reserve System pays the U.S. Bureau of Printing and Engraving \$20.60 per 1000 bills it prints! That is approximately two and a half cents for each bill, regardless of their face denomination, ie. \$1, \$5, \$10, \$20, \$50, \$100 bill. WHAT A DEAL!!
 Next, the United States orders the same U.S. Bureau of Printing and Engraving to print \$300 billion, \$100 million worth of U.S. Treasury Bonds.
 The privately owned Federal Reserve then purchases \$100 million of U.S. Treasury Bonds (redeemable at full face value plus interest) from the United States. To pay for these, the Fed uses the privately owned Federal Reserve Notes that they just purchased for two and a half cents per bill! Next, the privately owned Federal Reserve purchases the other \$300 billion in U.S. Bonds with a simple ten second computer entry that transfers \$300 billion in "credit" into the United States' Treasury account. Where did the privately owned Federal Reserve System get the \$300 billion? It created it from NOTHING.

The People are then obligated to repay the privately owned Federal Reserve, with their tax dollars, at full face value, plus interest (which is converted to gold at par, through the International Monetary Fund). The privately owned Federal Reserve Notes and federal government credits were created for virtually nothing.

Conversely, the repayment of just the interest on these bonds requires a Citizens' physical labor from approximately January 1st until May 1st and giving 100% of their substance to the privately owned Federal Reserve. What does the privately owned Federal Reserve or the federal government give back to We the People in exchange for the sweat of our brow? NOTHING! ZIP! NADA! That constitutes servitude without just compensation.

COST TO WE THE PEOPLE: \$300 Billion, \$100 Million, plus continuously compounding interest.

COST TO THE PRIVATELY OWNED FEDERAL RESERVE: About \$26,000

"PERMIT ME TO CONTROL THE CURRENCY OF A NATION AND I CARE NOT WHO MAKES ITS

LAWS!" Baron de Rothschild

THE POWER OF MONETARY AND CREDIT CREATION

Where does the privately owned Federal Reserve get its money? IT CREATES IT FROM THIN AIR!

The privately owned Federal Reserve has created a debt based economy. It creates nothing. Every dollar that America spends, it borrows from someone

else. Every privately owned Federal Reserve note in your wallet is nothing more than a debt certificate. America has given its greatest power, monetary creation, to the privately owned Federal Reserve.

MONEY FACTS: House Banking and Currency Committee, 1964, pp. 9, states: "The privately owned Federal Reserve Banks create Federal Reserve Notes out of thin air to buy government bonds from the United States

Treasury by lending into circulation at interest and by bookkeeping entries of checkbook credit to the United States Treasury. The Treasury writes up an interest bearing bond for one billion dollars. The privately owned Federal Reserve gives the Treasury a one billion dollar credit for the bond, it has created from nothing. This is one billion dollar debt which the American people are obligated to pay full, with interest."

A publication called, "PUTTING IT SIMPLY", by the Boston Federal Reserve Bank, sums it up as:

"When you or I write a check there must be sufficient funds in our account to cover that check, but when the privately owned Federal Reserve writes a check, it is CREATING money."

LOGIC ECONOMICS

In reality money is not created from thin air. The backing or value of the dollar does NOT exist at its creation, but by its redemption. It is not gold or silver that backs our currency but the willingness by the American people to exchange that currency for raw materials, goods, services, manpower and brainpower! In other words, the REAL collateral behind the dollar is the American Peoples productivity. This is a commodity in which America is extremely rich in! If you use currency to buy food, it is the food that gives the currency value. The food has value without the currency, but the currency has no value without the food or other valuable substance or service. The creator of the currency merely prints "Notes" that we exchange among each other for goods and services. Currency is, simply put, barter certificates. Although gold and silver, because of their intrinsic value, are an excellent hedge against FED engineered inflation. It is the productivity of the American people that gives currency its purchasing value. If we all refused to use privately owned Federal Reserve notes for our exchanges, the Feds currency would have absolutely NO VALUE. Someone has to create currency if we are to have a medium of exchange other than direct bartering. The biggest mistake in American history was to give this awesome creative power to the privately owned Federal Reserve! Because it is the productivity of the people that is collateralizing the currency, it should be

the people that benefit by its creation. the Congress should immediately take back the power of legislative monetary and credit creation, with safeguards, for the benefit of prosperity of the American People! THE LINCOLN ASSASSINATION John Wilkes Booth, who assassinated Lincoln, was a member of the Knights of the Golden Circle which was controlled by the bankers. Bismark, the Chancellor of Germany, made the following comments about the death of Lincoln. "The death of Lincoln was a disaster for Christendom. There was no man in the United States great enough to wear his boots and the bankers went anew to grab the riches. I fear that foreign bankers with their craftiness and tortuous tricks will entirely control the exuberant riches of America and use it systematically to corrupt modern civilization." THE NATIONAL BANKING ACT OF 1863

After Lincolns' unborrowed Greenbacks were sufficiently and falsely discredited by inflation creating shenanigans of the bankers, the Greenback Act was revoked and replaced by the National Banking Act of 1863. Americans, once again, became the servants of the monetary powers! The National Banking Act of 1863 was passed after Salmon P. Chase, Secretary of the Treasury, and the Congress succumbed to the pressure of the bankers.

Initially, the Greenbacks and Bank Notes were both utilized as currency. However, after President Lincolns' assassination, the end of the Greenback came with an Act passed on April 12, 1866. This banker supported Act authorized the Secretary of the Treasury to sell bonds and use the proceeds to retire all United States currency, including the Greenbacks. At a time when the money supply should have been increased to reconstruct the United States after the civil War, the money powers, instead contracted it over the next ten years, as more and more money was destroyed and not replaced. Bankruptcies and business losses soared! this was because when money is scarce, banks loan fewer and fewer businesses the money they need to stimulate the economy. Then the businesses lay off workers, who lose their homes because they can't make their mortgage payments. The bankers then make a clean sweep with property foreclosures, picking up businesses and citizens property for pennies on the dollar. They have created credits out of thin air and converted them into real property! This is exactly what is happening today, on an even more disastrous scale. Now the bank goes bankrupt, the FDIC (a federal government agency) seizes the bank. Then when the federal government can no longer make its interest payments, the privately owned Federal Reserve and International Monetary Fund will seize the assets of the federal government. Businesses and private homes ultimately end up in the hands of the International Government..... no private ownership, no free enterprise... instant socialism without a shot fired! Like others who sold out their Country to the bankers before him, Secretary of Treasury, Chase, had a stab of conscience before dying stating: "Promoting the National Bank Act, through my agency, was the greatest financial mistake of my life! It has built up a monopoly which effects every interest in the country. It should be repealed." Without a doubt, if America is to be saved, the Federal Reserve Act must also be repealed! It

is more corrupt and detrimental to America than any Banking Act in history! How have the monetary powers managed to buffalo the Congress and the People for so long? Following is an example of the smoke-screen propaganda created by the bankers and fed to Congress. This is the type of ridiculous rhetoric that has kept banking vultures in power for over 80 years!

House of Representatives 88th Congress, 32nd Session ".....it has long been one of the political facts of life that private banks must be able to create the lions' share of the money, if not all the money. Thus there is little opposition to the government's printing bonds and then permitting the banks to create the money with which to buy these bonds; but proposals that the government itself create the money instead of the bonds have always set off tremendous political upheavals (among who? Other bankers!) Bankers are politically very powerful. For example,

Abraham Lincoln set off a political furor when he insisted upon having the government issue \$346 million dollars instead of issuing interest-bearing bonds and paying interest.

A free thinking American might ask, "Why is this ridiculous policy of giving the banks power to create money out of thin air to buy U.S. Treasury Bonds at full face value plus interest a political fact of life!" It is the American workers tax dollars that must pay the interest and eventually the full principal on these bonds! Who was setting off these political upheavals? Certainly not the Americans who would no longer have to pay income taxes... not the Americans who would no longer have their hard earned dollars eaten away by the rampant inflation we have experienced since the FED took over our monetary system in 1913...It is not the American People who have had all their gold and silver stolen by the FED and who would, without a doubt, be the greatest beneficiaries of a debt free currency. Of course, it was and still is, the ulterior motivated FED banking powers themselves and the corrupt pockets they are filling who are creating this furor.

Why are they so "furious"? The answer appears in this editorial which appeared in the London Times, a paper controlled by the Rothchild banking dynasty. It was written at the time Lincoln was taking action to create an un-borrowed currency. READ THIS MORE THAN ONCE.. Its "arguments" summarize the magnificent benefits of creating Americas' own debt-free un-borrowed currency! These are the exact reasons that our Country SHOULD create a currency and credit of its own.

QUOTE: If this mischievous financial policy (of creating a debt-free currency), which has its origin in the American Republic, shall become permanent, then that government will furnish its own money without cost! It will pay off its debs and be without debt. It will have all the money to carry on its commerce. It will become prosperous without precedent in the history of the world. The brains and the wealth of all countries will go to

America. That government must be destroyed or it will destroy every monarchy on the globe! END QUOTE.

A debt-free American Currency would be a sad day in the history of the monetary powers. However, it would be the happiest day in the history of America! Logic confirms that America must have its own debt-free, unborrowed currency. Ultimately, to be lawful money, it must be backed by gold and silver: but even un-backed debt-free American Currency is superior to un-backed privately owned Federal Reserve debt Notes! LINCOLN DEFIES THE BANKING VULTURES!

When the civil war was instigated, the Union originally looked to the European Bankers to loan them money to finance the war. Thinking they had Lincoln at their mercy, they overstepped themselves by demanding 24%-36% interest. This was Lincoln's opinion of bankers: "The money powers prey upon the nation in times of peace and conspire against it in times of adversity. It is more despotic than a monarchy, more insolent than autocracy and more selfish that a bureaucracy. It denounces, as public enemies, all who question its methods or throw light upon its

crimes. I have two great enemies, the Southern Army in front of me and the bankers in the rear. Of the two, the one at the rear is my greatest foe."

Angered at the bankers, in Acts of February 25th and March 4th, 1862, Abraham Lincoln persuaded Congress to authorize the U.S. Treasury to issue \$450 million dollars in United States Notes (currency) to finance the Civil War. These issues of currency were full legal tender and debt-free and interest-free. Because of the green ink used on the back of these bills, they were called "greenbacks." Lincoln not only [as an aside action] freed Black Americans from human slavery, he temporarily freed all Americans from monetary slavery!

After the Congress passed this powerful law, Lincoln said this:

"We have given the People of this Republic the greatest blessing they have ever had, their own currency to pay their own debts." A debt-free currency was a blessing for Americans and the "kiss of death" for the world bankers. The bankers fought back furiously with incredible amounts of money! It is a fallacy to think, as many do, that the greenbacks were inflationary. This was propaganda, again used by the money powers to erroneously convince the people a national currency was destructive. Following is a summary of their tactics. Within four days of the issuance of the greenbacks, outraged bankers met to propose a scheme to lobby Congress to strip the Greenbacks of their full legal tender status. They succeeded by influencing Congress to add an "Exception Clause" to the law. This clause required that duties on imports and interest on the public debt (owed to the bankers) could be paid only in gold. The bank then added a 185% surcharge on the price of gold purchased with Greenbacks! This meant importers had to exchange \$285 dollars in greenbacks for \$100 dollars worth of gold! This exchange, in itself, made the People think that Greenbacks must be inflationary. Of course, the importers then had to take this 185% increase and add it to the cost of their goods. This resulted in dramatic price increases causing People to falsely believe the Greenbacks were inflationary. It was the bankers and their outrageous surcharges on Greenbacks that created the price increases. NOT THE GREENBACKS!

The Prosperity Of UnBorrowed Currency and Credit. There were a few times in history that nations used the power of creating an unborrowed currency to eliminate their debts and bring their country into prosperity. However, when the nations stopped borrowing money from the world bankers, a furor was always created, not among the People but among the banking vultures. The bankers would use their vast sources of money and power to artificially engineer problems that they could blame on the unborrowed currency!

When Henry I became King of England in 1100 A.D., he found the treasury completely empty. England's entire supply of gold and silver had gone with the Crusaders to Palestine. Rather than borrow money from world banks, he issued into circulation Englands' own unborrowed currency called "tallies". That was the richest time in England 's history. There was no debt, no interest, and no inflation. For almost 700 years, England used this unborrowed money created and issued by the King. This caused a prosperous utopia for the working people of England. This is the unprecedented period in the history of creative genius known as the Renaissance. The death toll for the prosperous Renaissance era came in 1694 when King William of Orange granted a charter to William Paterson and his world banker associates to establish the Bank of England as a fractional reserve central bank. The Bank of England has had a direct bearing on banking in America.

The roots of our War of Independence can be traced back to the Kings objection to the creation and issuance by the colonies of their own paper money, beginning with 7000 pounds issued by Massachusetts in 1690, and culminating with the issue of 'Colonials' as an unborrowed currency by the Continental Congress. In 1763, Benjamin Franklin was in England and was asked to explain why the colonies were so prosperous, while England was suffering. He said "That's simple. It's only because in the Colonies we issue our own money called 'Colonial Script'.

When this conversation got back to the Bank of England, they forced England's Parliament to pass a Bill prohibiting the Colonies from issuing their own money. Franklin said "Within one year from the date Parliament passed this Bill, the streets of the Colonies were filled with unemployed Americans." Later he stated that the War of Independence was caused by taking away the Citizens' unborrowed Colonials. In Franklins' words "The Colonies would gladly have borne the little tax on tea and other matters, had it not been that England took away from the Colonies their money, which created unemployment and dissatisfaction." During the war, a new unborrowed currency called "Continentals" was issued.

THE DEBAUCHED CONTINENTALS

The English then debauched (corrupted) the Continentals by bringing in massive shiploads of counterfeit Continentals to the colonies. This caused a significant "overabundance" of money in circulation, which created inflation. Although who creates the currency has no effect on inflation, too much currency in circulation, competing for identical goods and services can competitively increase prices.

The People did have 73 years of debt free prosperity before the English bankers and their engineered inflation succeeded in debauching their debt free currency! Thomas Jefferson once stated that if he could change just one part of the Constitution, it would be to prohibit the United States from borrowing!

THE BOAZ TRUST 777 River Run Road Canton, North Carolina 28716 http://www.1040taxfree.com/FederalReserve.htm

Subject: JFK vs. The Federal Reserve.

"The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the Americans freedom and before I leave office I must inform the Citizen of his plight." PRESIDENT JOHN F. KENNEDY(10 days before he was murdered)

On June 4, 1963, a virtually unknown Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, was signed with the authority to basically strip the Federal Reserve Bank of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. With the stroke of a pen, President Kennedy declared that the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank would soon be out of business. The Christian Common Law Institute has exhaustively researched this matter through the Federal Register and Library of Congress and can now safely conclude that this Executive Order has never been repealed, amended, or superceded by any subsequent Executive Order. In simple terms, it is still valid.

When President John Fitzgerald Kennedy - the author of Profiles in Courage -signed this Order, it returned to the federal government, specifically the Treasury Department, the Constitutional power to create and issue currency -money - without going through the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank.

President Kennedy's Executive Order 11110 [the full text is displayed further below] gave the Treasury Department the explicit authority:

"to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury."

This means that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 billion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated. It appears obvious that President Kennedy knew the Federal Reserve Notes being used as the purported legal currency were contrary to the Constitution of the United States of America. "United States Notes" were issued as an interest-free and debt-free currency backed by silver reserves in the U.S. Treasury. In the illustrations below, a "Federal Reserve Note" issued from the private central bank of the United States (the Federal Reserve Bank a/k/a Federal Reserve System), is compared with a "United States Note" from the U.S. Treasury issued by President Kennedy's Executive Order. They almost look alike, except one says "Federal Reserve Note" on the top while the other says "United States Note". Also, the Federal Reserve Note has a green seal and serial number while the United States Note has a red seal and serial number.

President Kennedy was assassinated on November 22, 1963 and the United States Notes he had issued were immediately taken out of circulation. Federal Reserve Notes continued to serve as the legal currency of the nation. According to the United States Secret Service, 99% of all U.S. paper "currency" circulating in 1999 are Federal Reserve Notes.

Kennedy knew that if the silver-backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. This is a very simple matter of economics. The USN was backed by silver and the FRN was not backed by anything of intrinsic value. Executive Order 11110 should have prevented the national debt from reaching its current level (virtually all of the nearly \$9 trillion in federal debt has been created since 1963) if LBJ or any subsequent President were to enforce it. It would have almost immediately given the U.S. Government the ability to repay its debt without going to the private Federal Reserve Banks and being charged interest to create new "money". Executive Order 11110 gave the U.S.A. the ability to, once again, create its own money backed by silver and real value worth something.

Again, just five months after Kennedy was assassinated, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued either, and they were subsequently removed from circulation.

Perhaps the assassination of JFK was a warning to all future presidents not to interfere with the private Federal Reserve's control over the creation of money. It seems very apparent that President Kennedy challenged the "powers that exist behind U.S. and world finance". With true patriotic courage, JFK boldly faced the two most successful vehicles that have ever been used to drive up debt: 1) war (Vietnam); and, 2) the creation of money by a privately owned central bank. His efforts to have all U.S. troops out of Vietnam by 1965 combined with Executive Order 11110 would have destroyed the profits and control of the private Federal Reserve Bank.

Subject: DOLLARS ?????? Date: 09 April, 2002 5:01 PM

The following are excerpts from "MONEY FACTS 169 Questions and Answers on Money - A Supplement to A Primer on Money", prepared by the Subcommittee on Domestic Finance, House of Representatives, 88th Congress, 2d Session:

Question 1 - "Who has the right to create money in the United States?"

Answer - "Under the Constitution, it is the right and duty of Congress to create money. It is left entirely to Congress."

Question 2 - "To whom has the Congress delegated this money-creating right?"

Answer - "To the banking system, that is, to the Federal Reserve System and to the commercial banks in the country."

Question 6 - "Does Congress supervise Federal Reserve policymaking?" Answer - "No. In practice, the Federal Reserve is "independent" in its policy-making. The Federal Reserve neither requires nor seeks the approval of any branch of Government for its policies. The System itself decides what ends its policies are aimed at and then takes whatever action it sees fit to reach those ends."

Question 7 - "What problems are raised by an "independent" Federal Reserve?"

Answer - "There are two major problems. One is the problem of political responsibility for the country's economic policies. The other is the problem of final control over the Government's action in the economic sphere."

Question 8 - "What is the problem of political responsibility?"

Answer - "Since the Federal Reserve is independent it is not accountable to anyone for economic policies it chooses to pursue. But this runs counter to normally accepted democratic principles. The President and Congress are responsible to the people on election day for the past economic decisions. But the Federal Reserve is responsible neither to the people directly nor indirectly through the people's elected representatives. Yet the Federal Reserve exercises great power in controlling the money-creating activities of the commercial banks."

Question 35 - "Has the United States gone off the gold standard?" Answer - "Yes, except in its international transactions."

Question 38 - "To whom does the Constitution give the power over money?"

Answer - "The Congress. The Constitution provides "the Congress shall have power to coin money, regulate the value thereof." The Supreme Court has interpreted this clause, again and again over a period of 150 years, to mean that "whatever power there is over the currency is vested in Congress."

Question 41 - "What is fractional reserve method of banking?"

Answer - "The fractional reserve method of banking originated with the goldsmiths - the predecessors of our present bankers. It is the method of banking used today. Briefly, it is a system whereby bankers maintain as reserves only a fraction of the amount needed to meet all claims against them. (The vast bulk of the claims against the banks are the deposits you and I hold. These are obligations which the bank must pay on demand.) The goldsmiths struck upon this method by noticing that the people who deposited gold with them for safekeeping only claimed a small portion of this gold at any one time. Therefore, the goldsmiths realized that they could lend out a good portion of the gold left with them. They then made loans, which in fact were not gold but warehouse receipts for gold. These receipts circulated as money. Notice, the gold - actually certificates of ownership - being loaned by the goldsmith was not his to lend. He did not own it, In other words, the goldsmith wrote receipts to people who were not depositing gold, i.e. to borrowers. So receipts for more gold meet the claims against him. This is the fractional reserve system. When the banks of the United States kept their reserves in gold, their reserves amounted only to a small fraction of the amount of money they had issued, all of which was guaranteed to be redeemable in gold."

[Editor's note: Could this be the reason many goldsmiths were taken out to a tree and hung, when the people discovered the fraud that had been perpetrated upon them?]

Fraud - "A false misrepresentation of a matter of fact, whether by words or by conduct, by false or misleading allegations, or by concealment of that which should have been disclosed, which deceives or is intended to deceive another . . . A generic term, embracing all multifarious means which human ingenuity can devise, and which are resorted to by one individual to get advantage over another by false suggestions or by suppression of the truth, and includes all surprise, trick, cunning, dissembling, and any unfair way by which another is cheated . . . `Bad faith' and `fraud' are synonymous, and also synonymous of dishonesty, infidelity, faithfulness, perfidy, unfairness, etc. . . ." (Black's Law Dictionary, 6th Edition)

Question 47 - "Where does the Federal Reserve get the money with which to create bank reserves?"

Answer - "It doesn't `get' the money, it creates it. When the Federal Reserve writes a check, it is creating money. The Federal Reserve is a total moneymaking machine. It can issue money or checks. And it never has a problem making its checks good because it can obtain the \$5 and \$10 bills necessary to cover its check simply by asking the Treasury Department's Bureau of Printing and Engraving to print them."

Question 69 - "If the Government can issue bonds, why can't they issue money and save the interest?"

Answer - "... There is little opposition to the Government's printing bonds and then permitting the banks to create the money with which to buy those bonds; but proposals that the Government itself create the money instead of the bonds have always set off tremendous political upheavals. For example, Abraham Lincoln set off a political furor when he insisted upon having the Government issue \$364 million in money, the so-called "greenbacks" instead of issuing interest-bearing bonds and paying interest on the money."

Question 70 - "If the Government issued more money instead of Government bonds, isn't there a danger that the Government would issue to much money and cause inflation?"

Answer - "No. It is no more or less inflationary for the private banks to create \$1 billion of new money than it is for the Government to create \$1 billion of new money . . ."

Question 91 - "What are the sources of revenue of the Federal Reserve?"

Answer - "By far the largest is interest on its holdings of U.S. Government securities. This accounts for almost 99 percent of the Federal Reserve income."

Question 125 - "Do private banks enjoy a special relationship with the Federal Government?"

Answer - "Yes, a very special relationship. The business of banks is to lend money. The profits comes from the difference between the cost of creating money and the price they charge borrowers for that money. Now the cost of creating money is negligible . . . The banks do not pay a license fee or a payment charge for their reserves. Thus the raw materials the banks use cost them nothing . . . Further, the Federal Government provides private banks with the protection from competition and the hazard of failure."

Question 131 - "Do private banks perform a service in buying Government bonds?"

Answer - "No, because they create the money - an obligation of Government - simply to buy bonds guaranteed by the Government. There is no risk involved . . . Their reward for buying bonds with money they create is the "subsidized" profits they enjoy."

Question 132 - "What is the burden of U.S. Government bonds, held by the private banking system?"

Answer - "The burden is the heavy bond interest payments, borne by the taxpayers, that go to private bankers when the same amount of money could be created by an agency of the government. Then the taxpayers would not bear

this tremendous cost on Government bonds purchased with the reserves given to private bankers."

Question 161 - "Are the effects of money policy so unique that the monetary policymakers need to be free from all accountability?"

Answer - "No. It is hard to see what is so mysterious about monetary policy. Everyone is affected by tax and expenditures and by foreign policy. In both areas, the Government must take `unpopular action.' Raising taxes is unpopular. Sending men to fight in Korea is unpopular. No one suggests that we should have an independent `defense policy board' or an independent `tax policy board.' Why then an independent money policy board?"

Question 163 - "Is the Federal Reserve independence inefficient?"

Answer - "Absolutely . . . It is pure luck if the motor is not constantly stalling. We have not always been lucky. This is no way to run economic policymaking . . . Controlling the economy should come from one, and only one source - which must be the Congress in our democracy."

The following are excerpts from "MONEY FACTS 169 Questions and Answers on Money - A Supplement to A Primer on Money", prepared by the Subcommittee on Domestic Finance, House of Representatives, 88th Congress, 2d Session:

Question 164 - "Is the trustee notion of monetary policymaking alien to America democracy?"

Answer - "Of course. The claim that the people do not know what is good for them, and therefore a small group of men should be given the power to make decisions and then to take action without being held accountable to the people is 100 percent undemocratic. The essence of democracy is that the people decide for themselves, through their elected officials, what is good or bad for them. Further, to give monetary control to a group like the Federal Reserve is to hand over enormous power unfettered by responsibility to anyone. In a democracy, especially the American form, the holders of power, almost without exception, are responsible to the people, through their elected officials in the use of this power. The Federal Reserve's ideas that they should be considered trustees rather than stewards runs counter to anything that Americans have believed about power and responsibility since the founding of the Republic."

Question 165 - "Who favors Federal Reserve independence?"

Answer - "The private banks who control the System, together with some allies - notably, Wall Street newspapers and other members of the financial community."

If you think you have money in the bank, check this conversation out.

Note: [Of special interest to our Brothers in England] As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this

world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org
http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org
http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com
Then take a look at these sites: http://www.getawarrant.com
Then take a look at these sites: http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.dixienet.org http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.dixierising.com
http://www.dixienet.org http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.dixierising.com
http://www.dixienet.org http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.dixienet.org
http://www.getawarrant.com
http://www.southerncaucus.org
http://www.spalmetto.org
http://www.southerncaucus.org
http://www.spofga.org
http://www.southern-style.com
http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

{ Only Notes 1 & 2 are duplicates of previous messages text. All text preceding these notes is new. }

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY SEVENTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 27th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block:

http://www.mailblasterdot.com

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C.S.A. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail:

robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

27 of 38 100.1.2.1.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 28

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

Congressman McFadden's Speech Before the Attempts on His Life, Part 1



Document 100.1.3.0.0 28 of 38

Part ONE of Congressman McFadden's Speech before the attempts on his life and the final successful one resulting in his murder.....

The text is from a booklet, published before zip codes, entitled

"Congressman Louis T. McFadden on the Federal Reserve Corporation: Remarks

in Congress, 1934". It is merger of two different speeches, one in 1932 and

another, given after FDR became president. It was released by The Forum

Publishing Company of Boston, Massachusetts. Facsimile or Text of the

original 1932 speech from the Congressional Record

On May 23, 1933, Congressman, Louis T. McFadden, brought formal charges against the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Bank system, The Comptroller of the Currency and the Secretary of United States Treasury for numerous criminal acts, including but not limited to, CONSPIRACY, FRAUD, UNLAWFUL CONVERSION, AND TREASON.

The petition for Articles of Impeachments thereafter referred to the Judiciary Committee and has YET TO BE ACTED ON. So, this ELECTRONIC BOOKLET should be reprinted, re-posted, set up on web pages and circulated far and wide.

Congressman McFadden on the Federal Reserve Corporation

Remarks in Congress, 1934 AN ASTOUNDING EXPOSURE Reprinted by permission 1978 Arizona Caucus Club.

Congressman McFadden's Speech On the Federal Reserve Corporation.

Quotations from several speeches made on the Floor of the House of

Representatives by the Honorable Louis T. McFadden of Pennsylvania. Mr.

McFadden, due to his having served as Chairman of the Banking and Currency

Committee for more than 10 years, was the best posted man on these matters

in America and was in a position to speak with authority of the vast

ramifications of this gigantic private credit monopoly. As Representative of

a State which was among the first to declare its freedom from foreign money

tyrants it is fitting that Pennsylvania, the cradle of liberty, be again

given the credit for producing a son that was not afraid to hurl defiance in

the face of the money-bund. Whereas Mr. McFadden was elected to the high office on both the Democratic and Republican tickets, there can be no accusation of partisanship lodged against him. Because these speeches are set out in full in the Congressional Record, they carry weight that no amount of condemnation on the part of private individuals could hope to carry.

THE FEDERAL RESERVE-A CORRUPT INSTITUTION.

"Mr. Chairman, we have in this Country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the Fed. The Fed has cheated the Government of these United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the Nation's debt. The depredations and iniquities of the Fed has cost enough money to pay the National debt several times over.

"This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of these United States, has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the mal-administration of that law by the Fed and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

"Some people who think that the Federal Reserve Banks United States Government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of these United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers; foreign and domestic speculators and swindlers; and rich and predatory money lender. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislatures; there are those who maintain International propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us into granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

"These twelve private credit monopolies were deceitfully and disloyally foisted upon this Country by the bankers who came here from Europe and repaid us our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. Those bankers took money out of this Country to finance Japan in a war against Russia. They created a reign of terror in Russia with our money in order to help that war along. They instigated the separate peace between Germany and Russia, and thus drove a wedge between the allies in World War. They financed Trotsky's passage from New York to Russia so that he might assist in the destruction of the Russian Empire. They fomented and instigated the Russian Revolution, and placed a large fund of American dollars at Trotsky's disposal in one of their branch banks in Sweden so that through him Russian homes might be thoroughly broken up and Russian children flung far and wide from their natural protectors. They have since begun breaking up of American homes and the dispersal of American children. "Mr. Chairman, there should be no partisanship in matters concerning banking and currency affairs in this Country, and I do not speak with any.

"In 1912 the National Monetary Association, under the chairmanship of the late Senator Nelson W. Aldrich, made a report and presented a vicious bill called the National Reserve Association bill. This bill is usually spoken of as the Aldrich bill. Senator Aldrich did not write the Aldrich bill. He was the tool, if not the accomplice, of the European bankers who for nearly twenty years had been scheming to set up a central bank in this Country and who in 1912 has spent and were continuing to spend vast sums of money to accomplish their purpose.

"We were opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank. The men who rule the Democratic Party then promised the people that if they were returned to power there would be no central bank established here while they held the reigns of government. Thirteen months later that promise was broken, and the Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind Colonel House, established here in our free Country the worm-eaten monarchical institution of the "King's Bank" to control us from the top downward, and from the cradle to the grave.

"The Federal Reserve Bank destroyed our old and characteristic way of doing business. It discriminated against our 1-name commercial paper, the finest in the world, and it set up the antiquated 2-name paper, which is the present curse of this Country and which wrecked every country which has ever given it scope; it fastened down upon the Country the very tyranny from which the framers of the Constitution sough to save us.

PRESIDENT JACKSON'S TIME

"One of the greatest battles for the preservation of this Republic was fought out here in Jackson's time; when the second Bank of the United States, founded on the same false principles of those which are here exemplified in the Fed was hurled out of existence. After that, in 1837, the Country was warned against the dangers that might ensue if the predatory interests after being cast out should come back in disguise and unite themselves to the Executive and through him acquire control of the Government. That is what the predatory interests did when they came back in the livery of hypocrisy and under false pretenses obtained the passage of the Fed.

"The danger that the Country was warned against came upon us and is shown in the long train of horrors attendant upon the affairs of the traitorous and dishonest Fed. Look around you when you leave this Chamber and you will see evidences of it in all sides. This is an era of misery and for the conditions that caused that misery, the Fed are fully liable. This is an era of financed crime and in the financing of crime the Fed does not play the part of a disinterested spectator.

"It has been said that the draughtsman (sic) who was employed to write the

text of the Aldrich bill because that had been drawn up by lawyers, by acceptance bankers of European origin in New York. It was a copy, in general a translation of the statues of the Reichsbank and other European central banks. One-half million dollars was spent on the part of the propaganda organized by these bankers for the purpose of misleading public opinion and giving Congress the impression that there was an overwhelming popular demand for it and the kind of currency that goes with it, namely, an asset currency based on human debts and obligations. Dr. H. Parker Willis had been employed by Wall Street and propagandists, and when the Aldrich measure failed- he obtained employment with Carter Glass, to assist in drawing the banking bill for the Wilson administration. He appropriated the text of the Aldrich bill. There is no secret about it. The test of the Federal Reserve Act was tainted from the first.

"A few days before the bill came to a vote, Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, of Massachusetts, wrote to Senator John W. Weeks as follows: New York City,

December 17, 1913

"'My Dear Senator Weeks:

"Throughout my public life I have supported all measures designed to take the Government out of the banking business. This bill puts the Government into the banking business as never before in our history. "The powers vested in the Federal Reserve Board seem to me highly dangerous especially where there is political control of the Board. I should be sorry to hold stock in a bank subject to such dominations. The bill as it stands seems to me to open the way to a vast inflation of the currency. "I had hoped to support this bill, but I cannot vote for it because it seems to me to contain features and to rest upon principles in the highest degree menacing to our prosperity, to stability in business, and to the general welfare of the people of the United States.

Very Truly Yours,

Henry Cabot Lodge."

"In eighteen years that have passed since Senator Lodge wrote that letter of warning all of his predictions have come true. The Government is in the banking business as never before. Against its will it has been made the backer of horse thieves and card sharps, bootlegger's smugglers, speculators, and swindlers in all parts of the world. Through the Fed the riffraff of every country is operating on the public credit of the United States Government.

THE GREAT DEPRESSION

"Meanwhile and on account of it, we ourselves are in the midst of the greatest depression we have ever known. From the Atlantic to the Pacific, our Country has been ravaged and laid waste by the evil practices of the Fed and the interests which control them. At no time in our history, has the

general welfare of the people been at a lower level or the minds of the people so full of despair.

"Recently in one of our States, 60,000 dwelling houses and farms were brought under the hammer in a single day. 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Michigan, were sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Fed. They are the victims of the Fed. Their children are the new slaves of the auction blocks in the revival of the institution of human slavery.

THE SCHEME OF THE FED.

"In 1913, before the Senate Banking and Currency Committee, Mr. Alexander Lassen made the following statement: "The whole scheme of the Fed with its commercial paper is an impractical, cumbersome machinery- is simply a cover to secure the privilege of issuing money, and to evade payment of as much tax upon circulation as possible and then control the issue and maintain, instead of reducing interest rates. It will prove to the advantage of the few and the detriment of the people. It will mean continued shortage of actual money and further extension of credits, for when there is a shortage of money people have to borrow to their cost.' "A few days before the Fed passed, Senator Root denounced the Fed as an outrage on our liberties. He predicted: 'Long before we wake up from our dream of prosperity through an inflated currency, our gold- which alone could have kept us from catastrophe- will have vanished and no rate of interest will tempt it to return.'

"If ever a prophecy came true, that one did. "The Fed became law the day before Christmas Eve, in the year 1913, and shortly afterwards, the German International bankers, Kuhn, Loeb and Co. sent one of their partners here to run it.

"The Fed Note is essentially unsound. It is the worst currency and the most dangerous that this Country has ever known. When the proponents of the act saw that the Democratic doctrine would not permit them to let the proposed banks issue the new currency as bank notes, they should have stopped at that. They should not have foisted that kind of currency, namely, an asset currency, on the United States Government. They should not have made the Government [liable on the private] debts of individuals and corporations, and, least of all, on the private debts of foreigners. "As Kemerer says: "The Fed Notes, therefore, in form, have some of the qualities of Government paper money, but in substance, are almost a pure asset currency possessing a Government guarantee against which contingency the Government has made no provision whatever.'

"Hon. L. J. Hill, a former member of the House, said, and truly: "They are obligations of the Government for which the United States received nothing and for the payment of which at any time, it assumes the responsibility: looking to the Fed to recoup itself.' "If this United States is to redeem the Fed Notes, when the General Public finds it costs to deliver this paper to the Fed, and if the Government has made no provisions for redeeming them, the first element of unsoundness is not far to seek.

"Before the Banking and Currency Committee, when the bill was under discussion Mr. Crozier of Cincinnati said: 'The imperial power of elasticity of the public currency is wielded exclusively by the central corporations owned by the banks. This is a life and death power over all local banks and all business. It can be used to create or destroy prosperity, to ward off or cause stringencies and panics. By making money artificially scarce, interest rates throughout the Country can be arbitrarily raised and the bank tax on all business and cost of living increased for the profit of the banks owning these regional central banks, and without the slightest benefit to the people. The 12 Corporations together cover and monopolize and use for private gain- every dollar of the public currency and all public revenue of the United States. Not a dollar can be put into circulation among the people by their Government, without the consent of and on terms fixed by these 12 private money trusts.'

"In defiance of this and all other warnings, the proponents of the Fed created the 12 private credit corporations and gave them an absolute monopoly of the currency of these United States- not of the Fed Notes alone-but of all other currency! The Fed Act providing ways and means by which the gold and general currency in the hands of the American people could be obtained by the Fed in exchange for Fed Notes- which are not moneybut mere promises to pay.

"Since the evil day when this was done, the initial monopoly has been extended by vicious amendments to the Fed and by the unlawful and treasonable practices of the Fed.

MONEY FOR THE SCOTTISH DISTILLERS.

"Mr. Chairman, if a Scottish distiller wishes to send a cargo of Scotch whiskey to these United States, he can draw his bill against the purchasing bootlegger in dollars and after the bootlegger has accepted it by writing his name across the face of it, the Scotch distiller can send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City where the Fed will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Fed Notes. Thus the Government of these United States pay the Scotch distiller for the whiskey before it is shipped, and if it is lost on the way, or if the Coast Guard seizes it and destroys it, the Fed simply write off the loss and the government never recovers the money that was paid to the Scotch distiller.

"While we are attempting to enforce prohibition here, the Fed are in the distillery business in Europe and paying bootlegger bills with public credit of these United States. "Mr. Chairman, by the same process, they compel our Government to pay the German brewer for his beer. Why should the Fed be

permitted to finance the brewing industry in Germany either in this way or as they do by compelling small and fearful United States Banks to take stock in the Isenbeck Brewery and in the German Bank for brewing industries?

"Mr. Chairman, if Dynamit Nobel of Germany, wishes to sell dynamite in Japan to use in Manchuria or elsewhere, it can drew its bill against the Japanese customers in dollars and send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City where the Fed will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Fed Notes- while at the same time the Fed will be helping Dynamit Nobel by stuffing its stock into the United States banking system.

"Why should we send our representatives to the disarmament conference at Geneva- while the Fed is making our Government pay Japanese debts to German Munitions makers?

"Mr. Chairman, if a German wishes to raise a crop of beans and sell them to a Japanese customer, he can draw a bill against his prospective Japanese customer in dollars and have it purchased by the Fed and get the money out of this Country at the expense of the American people before he has even planted the beans in the ground.

"Mr. Chairman, if a German in Germany wishes to export goods to South America, or any other Country, he can draw his bill against his customers and send it to these United States and get the money out of this Country before he ships, or even manufactures the goods.

"Mr. Chairman, why should the currency of these United States be issued on the strength of German Beer? Why should it be issued on the crop of unplanted beans to be grown in Chili for Japanese consumption? Why should these United States be compelled to issue many billions of dollars every year to pay the debts of one foreigner to another foreigner? "Was it for this that our National Bank depositors had their money taken out of our banks and shipped abroad? Was it for this that they had to lose it? Why should the public credit of these United States and likewise money belonging to our National Bank depositors be used to support foreign brewers, narcotic drug vendors, whiskey distillers, wig makes, human hair merchants, Chilean bean growers, to finance the munition factories of Germany and Soviet Russia?

THE UNITED STATES HAS BEEN RANSACKED.

"The United States has been ransacked and pillaged. Our structures have been gutted and only the walls are left standing. While being perpetrated, everything the world would rake up to sell us was brought in here at our expense by the Fed until our markets were swamped with unneeded and unwanted imported goods priced far above their value and make to equal the dollar volume of our honest exports, and to kill or reduce our favorite balance of trade. As Agents of the foreign central banks the Fed try by every means in their power to reduce our favorable balance of trade. They act for their foreign principal and they accept fees from foreigners for acting against the best interests of these United States. Naturally there has been great competition among among foreigners for the favors of the Fed.

"What we need to do is to send the reserves of our National Banks home to the people who earned and produced them and who still own them and to the banks which were compelled to surrender them to predatory interests.

"Mr. Chairman, there is nothing like the Fed pool of confiscated bank deposits in the world. It is a public trough of American wealth in which the foreigners claim rights, equal to or greater than Americans. The Fed are the agents of the foreign central banks. They use our bank depositors' money for the benefit of their foreign principals. They barter the public credit of the United States Government and hire it our to foreigners at a profit to themselves.

"All this is done at the expense of the United States Government, and at a sickening loss to the American people. Only our great wealth enabled us to stand the drain of it as long as we did.

"We need to destroy the Fed wherein our national reserves are impounded for the benefit of the foreigners. "We need to save America for Americans. SPURIOUS SECURITIES.

"Mr. Chairman, when you hold a \$10.00 Fed Note in your hand, you are holding apiece of paper which sooner or later is going to cost the United States Government \$10.00 in gold (unless the Government is obliged to go off the gold standard). It is based on limburger cheese (reported to be in foreign warehouses) or in cans purported to contain peas (but may contain salt water instead), or horse meat, illicit drugs, bootleggers fancies, rags and bones

from Soviet Russia (of which these United States imported over a million dollars worth last year), on wines whiskey, natural gas, goat and dog fur, garlic on the string, and Bombay ducks.

"If you like to have paper money- which is secured by such commodities- you have it in Fed Note. If you desire to obtain the thing of value upon which this paper currency is based, that is, the limburger cheese, the whiskey, the illicit drugs, or any of the other staples- you will have a very hard time finding them.

"Many of these worshipful commodities are in foreign Countries. Are you going to Germany to inspect her warehouses to see if the specified things of value are there? I think more, I do not think that you would find them there if you did go.

"On April 27, 1932, the Fed outfit sent \$750,000 belonging to American bank depositors in gold to Germany. A week later another \$300,000 in gold was shipped to Germany. About the middle of May \$12,000,000 in gold was shipped to Germany by the Fed. Almost every week there is a shipment of gold to Germany. These shipments are not made for profit on the exchange since the

German marks are blow parity with the dollar.

"Mr. Chairman, I believe that the National Bank depositors of these United States have a right to know what the Fed are doing with their money. There are millions of National Bank depositors in the Country who do not know that a percentage of every dollar they deposit in a Member Bank of the Fed goes automatically to American Agents of the foreign banks and that all their deposits can be paid away to foreigners without their knowledge or consent by the crooked machinery of the Fed and the questionable practices of the Fed.

[Ed. Note- Problem with next paragraph in original] "Mr. Chairman, the American people should be told the truth by their servants in office. In 1930, we had over a half billion dollars outstanding daily to finance foreign goods stored in or shipped between several billion dollars. What goods are these on which the Fed yearly pledge several billions of dollars. In its yearly total, this item amounts to several billions of dollars of the public credit of these United States?

"What goods are those which are hidden in European and Asiatic stores have not been seen by any officer of our Government but which are being financed on the public credit of the United States Government? What goods are those upon which the 17 United States Government is being obligated by the Fed to issue Fed Notes to the extent of several billions of dollars a year? The Bankers' Acceptance Racket.

"The Fed have been International Banks from the beginning, with these United States as their enforced banker and supplier of currency. But it is none the less extraordinary to see these twelve private credit monopolies, buying the debts of foreigners against foreigners, in all parts of the world and asking the Government of these United States for new issues of Fed notes in exchange for them. "The magnitude of the acceptance racket as it has been developed by the Fed, their foreign correspondents, and the predatory European born bankers, who set up the Fed here and taught your own, by and of pirates, how to loot the people: I say the magnitude of this racket is estimated to be in the neighborhood of 9,000,000,000 per year. In the past ten years it is said to have amounted to \$90,000,000,000.00. In my opinion it has amounted to several times that much. coupled to this you have to the extent of billions of dollars, the gambling in the United States securities, which takes place in the same open discount market- a gambling on which the Fed is now spending \$100,000,000.00 per week.

"Fed Notes are taken from the U.S. Government in unlimited quantities. Is it strange that the burden of supplying these immense sums of money to the gambling fraternity has at last proved too heavy for the American people to endure? Would it not be a national [calamity to] again bind down this burden on the backs of the American people and by means of a long rawhide whip of the credit masters, compel them to enter another seventeen years of slavery? "They are trying to do that now. They are trying to take \$100,000,000.00 of the public credit of the United States every week, in addition to all their other seizures and they are sending that money to the nefarious Open Market in a desperate gamble to reestablish their graft as a going concern.

"They are putting the United States Government in debt to the extent of \$100,000,000 a week, and with the money they are buying our Government securities for themselves and their foreign principals. Our people are disgusted with the experiences of the Fed. The Fed is not producing a loaf of bread, a yard of cloth, a bushel of corn, or a pile of cordwood by its check-kiting operations in the money market.

"Mr. Speaker, on the 13th of January of this year I addressed the House on the subject of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation. In the course of my remarks I made the following statement: In 1928 the member banks of the Fed borrowed \$60,598,690,000. from the Fed on their fifteen-day promissory notes. Think of it. Sixty billion dollars payable on demand in gold in the course of one single year. The actual amount of such obligations called for six times as much monetary gold as there is in the world. Such transactions represent a grant in the course of one single years of about \$7,000,000 to every member of the Fed.

"Is it any wonder that American labor which ultimately pays the cost of all banking operations of this Country has at last proved unequal to the task of supplying this huge total of cash and credit for the benefit of the stock market manipulators and foreign swindlers? "In 1933 the Fed presented the staggering amount of \$60,598,690,000 to its member banks at the expense of the wage earners and tax payers of these United States. In 1929, the year of the stock market crash, the Fed advanced \$58,000,000,000 to member banks.

"In 1930 while the speculating banks were getting out of the stock market at the expense of the general public, the Fed advanced them \$13,022,782,000. This shows that when the banks were gambling on the public credit of these United States as represented by the Fed currency they were subsidized to any amount they required by the Fed. When the swindle began to fall, the bankers knew it in advance and withdrew from the market. They got out with whole skins- and left the people of these United States to pay the piper. "My friend from Kansas, Mr. McGugin, has stated that he thought the Fed lent money on rediscounting. So they do, but they lend comparatively little that way. The real discounting that they do has been called a mere penny in the slot business. It is too slow for genuine high flyers. They discourage it. They prefer to subsidize their favorite banks by making them \$60,000,000,000

advances and they prefer to acquire assistance in the notorious open discount market in New York, where they can use it to control the price of stocks and bonds on the exchanges.

"For every dollar they advanced on discounts in 1928, they lent \$33.00 to

their favorite banks for whom they do a business of several billion dollars income tax on their profits to these United States.

The John Law Swindle. "This is the John Law swindle over again. The theft of Teapot Dome was trifling compared to it. What King ever robbed his subject to such an extent as the Fed has robbed us? Is it any wonder that there have been lately ninety cases of starvation in one of the New York hospitals? Is there any wonder that the children are being abandoned?

"The government and the people of these United States have been swindled by swindlers deluxe to whom the acquisition of American or a parcel of Fed Notes presented no more difficulty than the drawing up of a worthless acceptance in a Country not subject to the laws of these United States, by sharpers not subject to the jurisdiction of these United States, sharpers with strong banking "fence" on this side of the water, a "fence" acting as a receiver of a worthless paper coming from abroad, endorsing it and getting the currency out of the Fed for it as quickly as possible exchanging that currency for gold and in turn transmitting the gold to its foreign confederates.

Ivar Kreuger, the Match King! "Such were the exploits of Ivar Krueger, Mr. Hoover's friend, and his rotten

Wall Street bakers. Every dollar of the billions Kreuger and his gang drew out of this Country on acceptances was drawn from the government and the people of the United States through the Fed. The credit of the United States Government was peddled to him by the Fed for their own private gain. That is what the Fed has been doing for many years.

"They have been peddling the credit of this Government and the [signature of this] Government to the swindlers and speculators of all nations. That is what happens when a Country forsakes its Constitution and gives its sovereignty over the public currency to private interests. Give them the flag and they will sell it.

"The nature of Kreuger's organized swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger's combine was known here last June when Hoover sought to exempt Kreuger's loan to Germany of \$125,000,000 from the operation of the Hoover Moratorium. The bankrupt condition of Krueger's swindle was known her last summer when \$30,000,000 was taken from the American taxpayers by certain bankers in New York for the ostensible purpose of permitting Krueger to make a loan to Colombia. Colombia never saw that money.

"The nature of Kreuger's swindle was known here in January when he visited his friend, Mr. Hoover, at the White House. It was known here in March before he went to Paris and committed suicide.

"Mr. Chairman, I think the people of the United States are entitled to know how many billions of dollars were placed at the disposal of Kreuger and his gigantic combine by the Fed, and to know how much of our Government currency was issued and lost in the financing of that great swindle in the years during which the Fed took care of Krueger's requirements.

"A few days ago, the President of the United States with a white face and shaking hands, went before the Senate of behalf of the moneyed interests and asked the Senate to levy a tax on the people so that foreigners might know that these United States would pay its debt to them.

"Most Americans thought it was the other way around. What does these United States owe foreigners? When and by whom was the debt incurred? It was incurred by the Fed, when they peddled the signature of the Government to foreigners- for a Price. It is what the United States Government has to pay to redeem the obligations of the Fed.

Thieves Go Scot Free. "Are you going to let these thieves get off scot free? Is there one law for the looter who drives up to the door of the United States Treasury in his limousine and another for the United States Veterans who are sleeping on the floor of a dilapidated house on the outskirts of Washington?

"The Baltimore and Ohio Railroad is here asking for a large loan from the people, and the wage earners and the taxpayers of these United States. It is begging for a handout from the Government. It is standing, cap in hand, at the door of the R.F.C. where all the jackals have gathered to the feast. It is asking for money that was raised from the people by taxation and wants this money of the poor for the benefit of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., the German International Bankers.

"Is there one law for the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad and another for the hungry veterans it threw off its freight cars the other day? Is there one law for sleek and prosperous swindlers who call themselves bankers and another law for the soldiers who defended the flag? "The R.F.C. is taking over these worthless securities from the Investment Trusts with United States Treasury money at the expense of the American taxpayer and the wage earner.

"It will take twenty years to redeem our Government. Twenty years of penal servitude to pay off the gambling debts of the traitorous Fed and to vast flood of American wages and savings, bank deposits, and the United States Government credit which the Fed exported out of this country to their foreign principals.

"The Fed lately conducted an anti-hoarding campaign here. They they took that extra money which they had persuaded the American people to put into the banks- they sent it to Europe- along with the rest. In the last several months, they have sent \$1,300,000,000 in gold to their foreign employers, their foreign masters, and every dollar of that gold belonged to the people of these United States and was unlawfully taken from them.

Fiat Money. "Mr. Chairman, within the limits of the time allowed me, I cannot enter into a particularized discussion of the Fed. I have singled out the Fed currency for a few remarks because there has lately been some talk

here of "fiat money". What kind of money is being pumped into the open discount market and through it into foreign channels and stock exchanges? Mr. Mills of the Treasury has spoken here of his horror of the printing presses and his

horror of dishonest money. He has no horror of dishonest money. If he had, he would be no party to the present gambling of the Fed in the nefarious open discount market of New York, a market in which the sellers are represented by 10 discount corporations owned and organized by the very banks which own and control the Fed.

"Fiat money, indeed! "What Mr. Mills is fighting for is the preservation, whole and entire, of the banker's monopoly of all the currency of the United States Government.

"Mr. Chairman, last December, I introduced a resolution here asking for an examination and an audit of the Fed and all related matters. If the House sees fit to make such an investigation, the people of these United States will obtain information of great value. This is a Government of the people, by the people, for the people. Consequently, nothing should be concealed from the people. The man who deceives the people is a traitor to these United States.

"The man who knows or suspects that a crime has been committed and who conceals and covers up that crime is an accessory to it. Mr. Speaker, it is a monstrous thing for this great nation of people to have its destinies presided over by a traitorous government board acting in secret concert with international usurers.

"Every effort has been made by the Fed to conceal its powers- but the truth is- the Fed has usurped the Government. It controls everything here and it controls all of our foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will.

"No man and no body of men is more entrenched in power than the arrogant credit monopoly which operated the Fed. What National Government has permitted the Fed to steal from the people should now be restored to the people. The people have a valid claim against the Fed. If that claim is enforced the Americans will not need to stand in the bread line, or to suffer and die of starvation in the streets. Women will be saved, families will be kept together, and American children will not be dispersed and abandoned.

"Here is a Fed Note. Immense numbers of the notes are now held abroad. I am told that they amount to upwards of a billion dollars. They constitute a claim against our Government and likewise a claim against our peoples' money to the extent of \$1,300,000,000 which has within the last few months been shipped abroad to redeem Fed Notes and to pay other gambling debts of the traitorous Fed. The greater part of our money stock has been shipped to other lands.

"Why should we promise to pay the debts of foreigners to foreigners? Why should the Fed be permitted to finance our competitors in all parts of the world? Do you know why the tariff was raised? It was raised to shut out the flood of Fed Goods pouring in here from every quarter of the globe- cheap goods, produced by cheaply paid foreign labor, on unlimited supplies of money and credit sent out of this Country by the dishonest and unscrupulous Fed.

"The Fed are spending \$100,000,000 a week buying government securities in the open market and are making a great bid for foreign business. They are trying to make rates so attractive that the human hair merchants and the distillers and other business entities in foreign land will come her and hire more of the public credit of the United States Government to pay the Fed outfit for getting it for them.

World Enslavement Planned.. "Mr. Chairman, when the Fed was passed, the people of these United States

did not perceive that a world system was being set up here which would make the savings of the American school teacher available to a narcotic-drug vendor in Acapulco. They did not perceive that these United States was to be lowered to the position of a coolie country which has nothing but raw material and heart, that Russia was destined to supply the man power and that this country was to supply the financial power to an "international superstate". A superstate controlled by international bankers, and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure?

"The people of these United States are being greatly wronged. They have been driven from their employments. They have been dispossessed from their homes. They have been evicted from their rented quarters. They have lost their children. They have been left to suffer and die for lack of shelter, food, clothing and medicine.

"The wealth of these United States and the working capital have been taken away from them and has either been locked in the vaults of certain banks and the great corporations or exported to foreign countries for the benefit of the foreign customers of these banks and corporations. So far as the people of the United States are concerned, the cupboard is bare.

"It is true that the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are full, but these are padlocked, and the great banks and corporations hold the keys.

"The sack of these United States by the Fed is the greatest crime in history.

"Mr. Chairman, a serious situation confronts the House of Representatives today. We are trustees of the people and the rights of the people are being taken away from them. Through the Fed the people are losing the rights guaranteed to them by the Constitution. Their property has been taken from them without due process of law. Mr. Chairman, common decency requires us to examine the public accounts of the Government and see what crimes against the public welfare have been committed.

"What is needed here is a return to the Constitution of these United States.

"The old struggle that was fought out here in Jackson's time must be fought out all over again. The independent United States Treasury should be reestablished and the Government should keep its own money under lock and key in the building the people provided for that purpose.

"Asset currency, the devise of the swindler, should be done away with. The Fed should be abolished and the State boundaries should be respected. Bank reserves should be kept within the boundaries of the States whose people own them, and this reserve money of the people should be protected so that the International Bankers and acceptance bankers and discount dealers cannot draw it away from them.

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org_http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com_http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org_Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org_http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org_http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com_http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY EIGHTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 28th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on

send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida, 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 28 of 38 100.1.3.0.0 End of part one.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 29

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

354

Congressman McFadden's Speech Before the Attempts on His Life, Part 2



Document 100.1.3.1.0....The McFadden Speech. 29 of 38 Part 2 which led to his murder...Did the CFR do it?? Continued From Part One.

"The Fed should be repealed, and the Fed Banks, having violated their charters, should be liquidated immediately. Faithless Government officials who have violated their oaths of office should be impeached and brought to trial.

"Unless this is done by us, I predict, that the American people, outraged, pillaged, insulted and betrayed as they are in their own land, will rise in their wrath, and will sweep the money changers out of the temple.

"Mr. Chairman, the United States is bankrupt: It has been bankrupted by the corrupt and dishonest Fed. It has repudiated its debts to its own citizens. Its chief foreign creditor is Great Britain, and a British bailiff has been at the White House and the British Agents are in the United States Treasury making inventory arranging terms of liquidations!

Great Britain, Partner in Blackmail.. "Mr. Chairman, the Fed has offered to collect the British claims in full

from the American public by trickery and corruption, if Great Britain will help to conceal its crimes. The British are shielding their agents, the Fed, because they do not wish that system of robbery to be destroyed here. They wish it to continue for their benefit! By means of it, Great Britain has become the financial mistress of the world. She has regained the position she occupied before the World War.

"For several years she has been a silent partner in the business of the Fed. Under threat of blackmail, or by their bribery, or by their native treachery to the people of the United States, the officials in charge of the Fed unwisely gave Great Britain immense gold loans running into hundreds of millions of dollars. They did this against the law! Those gold loans were not single transactions. They gave Great Britain a borrowing power in the United States of billions. She squeezed billions out of this Country by means of her control of the Fed.

"As soon as the Hoover Moratorium was announced, Great Britain moved to consolidate her gains. After the treacherous signing away of American rights at the 7-power conference at London in July, 1931, which put the Fed under the control of the Bank of International Settlements, Great Britain began to tighten the hangman's noose around the neck of the United States.

"She abandoned the gold standard and embarked on a campaign of buying up the claims of foreigners against the Fed in all parts of the world. She has now sent her bailiff, Ramsey MacDonald, here to get her war debt to this country canceled. But she has a club in her hands! She has title to the gambling debts which the corrupt and dishonest Fed incurred abroad.

"Ramsey MacDonald, the labor party deserter, has come here to compel the President to sign on the dotted line, and that is what Roosevelt is about to do! Roosevelt will endeavor to conceal the nature of his action from the American people. But he will obey the International Bankers and transfer the war debt that Great Britain should pay to the American people, to the shoulders of the American taxpayers.

"Mr. Chairman, the bank holiday in the several States was brought about by the corrupt and dishonest Fed. These institutions manipulated money and credit, and caused the States to order bank holidays.

"These holidays were frame-ups! "They were dress rehearsals for the national bank holiday which Franklin D. Roosevelt promised Sir Ramsey MacDonald that he would declare.

"There was no national emergency here when Franklin D. Roosevelt took office excepting the bankruptcy of the Fed- a bankruptcy which has been going on under cover for several years and which has been concealed from the people so that the people would continue to permit their bank deposits and their bank reserves and their gold and the funds of the United States Treasury to be impounded in these bankrupt institutions.

"Under cover, the predatory International Bankers have been stealthily transferring the burden of the Fed debts to the people's Treasury and to the people themselves. They the farms and the homes of the United States to pay for their thievery! That is the only national emergency that there has been here since the depression began.

"The week before the bank holiday ws declared in New York State, the deposits in the New York savings banks were greater than the withdrawals. There were no runs on New York Banks. There was no need of a bank holiday in New York, or of a national holiday.

Roosevelt and the International Bankers.. "Roosevelt did what the

International Bankers ordered him to do!

"Do not deceive yourself, Mr. Chairman, or permit yourself to be deceived by others into the belief that Roosevelt's dictatorship is in any way intended to benefit the people of the United States: he is preparing to sign on the dotted line! "He is preparing to cancel the war debts by fraud! He is preparing to internationalize this Country and to destroy our Constitution itself in order to keep the Fed intact as a money institution for foreigners. "Mr. Chairman, I see no reason why citizens of the United States should be terrorized into surrendering their property to the International Bankers who own and control the Fed. The statement that gold would be taken from its lawful owners if they did not voluntarily surrender it, to private interests, show that there is an anarchist in our Government.

"The statement that it is necessary for the people to give their gold- the only real money- to the banks in order to protect the currency, is a statement of calculated dishonesty!

"By his unlawful usurpation of power on the night of March 5, 1933, and by his proclamation, which in my opinion was in violation of the Constitution of the United States, Roosevelt divorced the currency of the United States from gold, and the United States currency is no longer protected by gold. It is therefore sheer dishonesty to say that the people's gold is needed to protect the currency.

"Roosevelt ordered the people to give their gold to private interests- that is, to banks, and he took control of the banks so that all the gold and gold values in them, or given into them, might be handed over to the predatory International Bankers who own and control the Fed.

"Roosevelt cast his lot with the usurers. "He agreed to save the corrupt and dishonest at the expense of the people of the United States.

He took advantage of the people's confusion and weariness and spread the dragnet over the United States to capture everything of value that was left in it. He made a great haul for the International Bankers.

"The Prime Minister of England came here for money! He came here to collect cash! "He came here with Fed Currency and other claims against the Fed which England had bought up in all parts of the world. And he has presented them for redemption in gold.

"Mr. Chairman, I am in favor of compelling the Fed to pay their own debts. I see no reason why the general public should be forced to pay the gambling debts of the International Bankers.

Roosevelt Seizes the Gold.."By his action in closing the banks of the United States, Roosevelt seized the gold value of forty billions or more of bank deposits in the United States banks. Those deposits were deposits of gold values. By his action he has rendered them payable to the depositors in paper only, if payable at all, and the paper money he proposes to pay out to bank depositors and to the people generally in lieu of their hard earned gold values in itself, and being based on nothing into which the people can convert it the said paper money is of negligible value altogether.

"It is the money of slaves, not of free men. If the people of the United States permit it to be imposed upon them at the will of their credit masters, the next step in their downward progress will be their acceptance of orders on company stores for what they eat and wear. Their case will be similar to that of starving coal miners. They, too, will be paid with orders on Company stores for food and clothing, both of indifferent quality and be forced to live in Company-owned houses from which they may be evicted at the drop of a hat. More of them will be forced into conscript labor camps under supervision.

"At noon on the 4th of March, 1933, FDR with his hand on the Bible, took an oath to preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the U.S. At midnight on the 5th of March, 1933, he confiscated the property of American citizens. He took the currency of the United States standard of value. He repudiated the internal debt of the Government to its own citizens. He destroyed the value of the American dollar. He released, or endeavored to release, the Fed from their contractual liability to redeem Fed currency in gold or lawful money on a parity with gold. He depreciated the value of the national currency.

"The people of the U.S. are now using unredeemable paper slips for money. The Treasury cannot redeem that paper in gold or silver. The gold and silver of the Treasury has unlawfully been given to the corrupt and dishonest Fed. And the Administration has since had the effrontery to raid the country for more gold for the private interests by telling our patriotic citizens that their gold is needed to protect the currency.

"It is not being used to protect the currency! It is being used to protect the corrupt and dishonest Fed. "The directors of these institutions have committed criminal offense against the United States Government, including the offense of making false entries on their books, and the still more serious offense of unlawfully abstracting funds from the United States Treasury! "Roosevelt's gold raid is intended to help them out of the pit they dug for themselves when they gambled away the wealth and savings of the American people.

Dictatorship.."The International Bankers set up a dictatorship here because they wanted a dictator who would protect them. They wanted a dictator who would protect them. They wanted a dictator who would issue a proclamation giving the Fed an absolute and unconditional release from their special currency in gold, or lawful money of any Fed Bank.

"Has Roosevelt relieved any other class of debtors in this country from the necessity of paying their debts? Has he made a proclamation telling the farmers that they need not pay their mortgages? Has he made a proclamation

to the effect that mothers of starving children need not pay their milk bills? Has he made a proclamation relieving householders from the necessity of paying rent?

Roosevelt's Two Kinds of Laws.."Not he! He has issued one kind of proclamation only, and that is a

proclamation to relieve international bankers and the foreign debtors of the United States Government.

"Mr. Chairman, the gold in the banks of this country belongs to the American people who have paper money contracts for it in the form of national currency. If the Fed cannot keep their contracts with United States citizens

to redeem their paper money in gold, or lawful money, then the Fed must be taken over by the United States Government and their officers must be put on trial.

"There must be a day of reckoning. If the Fed have looted the Treasury so that the Treasury cannot redeem the United States currency for which it is liable in gold, then the Fed must be driven out of the Treasury.

"Mr. Chairman, a gold certificate is a warehouse receipt for gold in the Treasury, and the man who has a gold certificate is the actual owner of a corresponding amount of gold stacked in the Treasury subject to his order.

"Now comes Roosevelt who seeks to render the money of the United States worthless by unlawfully declaring that it may No Longer be converted into gold at the will of the holder.

"Roosevelt's next haul for the International Bankers was the reduction in the pay of all Federal employees.

"Next in order are the veterans of all wars, many of whom are aged and inform, and other sick and disabled. These men had their lives adjusted for them by acts of Congress determining the amounts of the pensions, and, while it is meant that every citizen should sacrifice himself for the good of the United States, I see no reason why those poor people, these aged Civil War Veterans and war widows and half-starved veterans of the World War, should be compelled to give up their pensions for the financial benefit of the International vultures who have looted the Treasury, bankrupted the country and traitorously delivered the United States to a foreign foe.

"There are many ways of raising revenue that are better than that barbaric act of injustice.

"Why not collect from the Fed the amount they owe the U.S. Treasury in interest on all the Fed currency they have taken from the Government? That would put billions of dollars into the U.S. Treasury.

"If FDR is as honest as he pretends to be, he will have that done immediately. And in addition, why not compel the Fed to disclose their profits and to pay the Government its share?

"Until this is done, it is rank dishonesty to talk of maintaining the

credit of the U.S. Government. "My own salary as a member of Congress has been reduced, and while I am willing to give my part of it that has been taken

away from me to the U.S. Government, I regret that the U.S. has suffered itself to be brought so low by the vultures and crooks who are operating the roulette wheels and faro tables in the Fed, that is now obliged to throw itself on the mercy of its legislators and charwomen, its clerks, and it poor pensioners and to take money out of our pockets to make good the defalcations of the International Bankers who were placed in control of the Treasury and given the monopoly of U.S. Currency by the misbegotten Fed. "I am well aware that the International Bankers who drive up to the door of the United States Treasury in their limousines, look down with scorn upon members of Congress because we work for so little, while they draw millions a year. The difference is that we earn, or try to earn, what we get- and they steal the greater part of their takings.

Enemies of the People They Rob.."I do not like to see vivisections performed on human beings. I do not like

to see the American people used for experimental purposes by the credit masters of the United States. They predicted among themselves that they would be able to produce a condition here in which American citizens would be completely humbled and left starving and penniless in the streets.

"The fact that they made that assertion while they were fomenting their conspiracy against the United States that they like to see a human being, especially an American, stumbling from hunger when he walks. "Something should be done about it, they say. Five-cent meals, or something! "But FDR will not permit the House of Representatives to investigate the condition of the Fed. FDR will not do that. He has certain International Bankers to serve. They not look to him as the man Higher Up who will protect them from the just wrath of an outraged people.

"The International Bankers have always hated our pensioners. A man with a small pension is a ward of the Government. He is not dependent upon them for a salary or wages. They cannot control him. They do not like him. It gave them great pleasure, therefore, to slash the veterans.

"But FDR will never do anything to embarrass his financial supporters. He will cover up the crimes of the Fed.

"Before he was elected, Mr. Roosevelt advocated a return to the earlier practices of the Fed, thus admitting its corruptness. The Democratic platform advocated a change in the personnel of the Fed. These were campaign bait. As a prominent Democrat lately remarked to me; "There is no new deal. The same old crowd is in control."

"The claims of foreign creditors of the Fed have no validity in law. The foreign creditors were the receivers- and the willing receivers- of stolen goods! They have received through their banking fences immense amounts of

currency, and that currency was unlawfully taken from the United States Treasury by the Fed.

"England discovered the irregularities of the Fed quite early in its operations and through fear, apparently, the Fed have for years suffered themselves to be blackmailed and dragoon ting England to share in the business of the Fed. "The Fed have unlawfully taken many millions of dollars of the public credit of the United States and have given it to foreign sellers on the security of the Debt paper of foreign buyers in purely foreign transactions, and when the foreign buyers refused to meet their obligations and the Fed saw no honest way of getting the stolen goods back into their possession, they decided by control of the executive to make the American people pay their losses!

Conspiracy of War Debts.."They likewise entered into a conspiracy to deprive the people of the U.S. of their title to the war debts and not being able to do that in the way they intended, they are now engaged in an effort to debase the American dollar so that foreign governments will have their debts to this country cut in two, and then by means of other vicious underhanded arrangements, they propose to remit the remainder.

"So far as the U.S. is concerned, the gambling counters have no legal standing. The U.S. Treasury cannot be compelled to make good the gambling ventures of the corrupt and dishonest Fed. Still less should the bank deposits of the U.S. be used for that purpose. Still less should the national currency have been made irredeemable in gold so that the gold which was massed and stored to redeem the currency for American citizens may be used to pay the gambling debts of the Fed for England's benefit. "The American people should have their gold in their own possession where it cannot be held under secret agreement for any foreign control bank, or world bank, or foreign nation. Our own citizens have the prior claim to it. The paper [money men] have in their possession deserves redemption far more than U.S. currency and credit which was stolen from the U.S. Treasury and bootlegged abroad.

"Why should the foreigners be made preferred creditors of the bankrupt U.S.? Why should the U.S. be treated as bankrupt at all? This Government has immense sums due it from the Fed. The directors of these institutions are men of great wealth. Why should the guilty escape the consequences of their misdeeds? Why should the people of these U.S. surrender the value of their gold bank deposits to pay off the gambling debts of these bankers? Why should Roosevelt promise foreigners that the U.S. will play the part of a good neighbor, 'meeting its obligations'?

"Let the Fed meet their own obligations..."Every member of the Fed should be compelled to disgorge, and every acceptance banker and every discount corporation which has made illegal profits by means of public credit unlawfully bootlegged out of the U.S. Treasury and hired out by the crooks and vultures of the Fed should be compelled to disgorge.

Federal Reserve Pays No Taxes. "Gambling debts due to foreign receivers of stolen goods should not be paid

by sacrificing our title to our war debts, the assets of the U.S. Treasurywhich belong to all the people of the U.S. and which it is our duty to preserve inviolate in the people's treasury.

"The U.S. Treasury cannot be made liable for them. The Fed currency must be redeemed by the Fed banks or else these Fed banks must be liquidated.

We know from assertions made here by the Hon. John N. Garner, Vice-President of the U.S. that there is a condition in the [United States such] would cause American citizens, if they knew what it was, to lose all confidence in their government.

"That is a condition that Roosevelt will not have investigated. He has brought with him from Wall Street, James Warburg, the son of Paul M. Warburg. Mr. Warburg, alien born, and the son of an alien who did not become naturalized here until several years after this Warburg's birth, is a son of a former partner of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., a grandson of another partner, a nephew of a former partner, and a nephew of a present partner.

"He holds no office in our Government, but I am told that he is in daily attendance at the Treasury, and that he has private quarters there! In other words, Mr. Chairman, Kuhn, Loeb and Company now has control and occupy the U.S. Treasury.

Preferred Treatment for Foreigners.."The text of the Executive order which seems to place an embargo on

shipments of gold permits the Secretary of the Treasury, a former director of the corrupt, to issue licenses at his discretion for the export of gold coin, or bullion, earmarked or held in trust for a recognized foreign government or foreign central bank for international settlement. Now, Mr. Chairman, if gold held in trust for those foreign institutions may be sent to them, I see no reason why gold held in trust for American as evidenced by their gold certificates and other currency issued by the U.S. Government should not be paid to them. "I think that American citizens should be entitled to treatment at least as good as that which the person is extending to foreign governments, foreign central banks, and the bank of International Settlements. I think a veteran of the world war, with a \$20.00 gold certificate, is at least as much entitled to receive his own gold for it, as any international banker in the city of New York or London.

"By the terms of this executive order, gold may be exported if it is actually required, for the fulfillment of any contract entered into prior to the date of this order by an applicant who, in obedience to the executive order of April 5, 1933, has delivered gold coin, gold bullion, or gold certificates. "This means that gold may be exported to pay the obligations abroad of the Fed which were incurred prior to the date of the order, namely, April 20, 1933.

"If a European Bank should send 100,000,000 dollars in Fed currency to a bank in this country for redemption, that bank could easily ship gold to Europe in exchange for that currency. Such Fed currency would represent "contracts" entered into prior to the date of the order. If the Bank of International Settlements or any other foreign bank holding any of the present gambling debt paper of the Fed should draw a draft for the settlement of such obligation, gold would be shopped to them because the debt contract would have been entered into prior to the date of order. Crimes and Criminals.."Mr. Speaker, I rise to a question of constitutional privilege.

"Whereas, I charge. . .Eugene Meyer, Roy A. Young, Edmund Platt, Eugene B. Black, Adolph Casper Miller, Charles S. Hamlin, George R. James, Andrew W. Mellon, Ogden L. Mills, William H. Woo W. Poole, J.F.T. O'Connor, members of the Federal Reserve Board; F. H. Curtis, J.H. Chane, R.L. Austin, George De Camp, L.B. Williams, W.W. Hoxton, Oscar Newton, E.M. Stevens, J.S. Wood, J.N. Payton, M.L. McClure, C.C. Walsh, Isaac B. Newton, Federal Reserve Agents, jointly and severally, with violations of the Constitution and laws of the United States, and whereas I charge them with having taken funds from the U.S. Treasury which were not appropriated by the Congress of the United States, and I charge them with having unlawfully taken over \$80,000,000,000 from the U.S. Government in the year 1928, the said unlawful taking consisting of the unlawful creation of claims against the U.S. Treasury to the extent of over \$80,000,000,000 in the year 1928; and I charge them with similar thefts committed in 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932 and 1933, and in years previous to 1928, amounting to billions of dollars; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally with having unlawfully created claims against the U.S. Treasury by unlawfully placing U.S. Government credit in specific amounts to the credit of foreign governments and foreign

central banks of issue; private interests and commercial and private banks of the U.S. and foreign countries, and branches of foreign banks doing business in the U.S., to the extent of billions of dollars; and with having made unlawful contracts in the name of the U.S. Government and the U.S. Treasury; and with having made false entries on books of account; and "Whereas I charge them jointly and severally, with having taken Fed Notes from the U.S. Treasury and issued Fed Notes and with having put Fed Notes into circulation without obeying the mandatory provision of the Fed Act which requires the Fed Board to fix an interest rate on all issues of Fed Notes supplied to Fed Banks, the interest resulting therefrom to be paid by the Fed Banks to the government of the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S. of billions of dollars by the commission of this crime, and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having purchased U.S. Government securities with U.S. Government credit unlawfully taken and with having sold the said U.S. Government securities back to the people of the U.S. for gold or gold values and with having again purchased U.S. Government securities with U.S. Government credit unlawfully taken and with having again sold the said U.S. Government security for gold or gold values, and I charge them with having defrauded the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S. by this rotary process;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully negotiated U.S. Government securities, upon which the Government liability was extinguished, as collateral security for Fed Notes and with having substituted such securities for gold which was being held as collateral security for Fed Notes, and with having by the process defrauded the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S., and I charge them with the theft of all the gold and currency they obtained by this process;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully issued Fed currency on false, worthless and fictitious acceptances and other circulating evidence of debt, and with having made unlawful advances of Fed currency, and with having unlawfully permitted renewals of acceptances and renewals of other circulating evidences of debt, and with having permitted acceptance bankers and discount dealer corporations and other private bankers to violate the banking laws of the U.S.;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired to have evidences of debt to the extent of \$1,000,000,000 artificially created at the end of February, 1933, and early in March 1933, and with having made unlawful issues and advances of Fed currency on the security of said artificially created evidences of debt for a sinister purpose, and with having assisted in the execution of said sinister purpose;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having brought about the repudiation of the currency obligations of the Fed Banks to the people of the U.S. and with having conspired to obtain a release for the Fed Board and the Fed Banks from their contractual liability to redeem all Fed currency in gold or lawful money at the Fed Bank and with having defrauded the holders of Fed currency, and with having conspired to have the debts and losses of the Fed Board and the Fed Banks unlawfully transferred to the Government and the people of the U.S.,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully substituted Fed currency and other irredeemable paper currency for gold in the hands of the people after the decision to repudiate the Fed currency and the national currency was made known to them, and with thus having obtained money under false pretenses;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having brought

about a repudiation of the U.S. in order that the gold value of the said currency might be given to private interests, foreign governments, foreign central banks of issues, and the Bank of International Settlements, and the people of the U.S. to be left without gold or lawful money and with no currency other that a paper currency irredeemable in gold,

and I charge them with having done this for the benefit of private interests, foreign governments, foreign central banks of issue, and the bank of International Settlements;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with conniving with the Edge Law banks, and other Edge Law institutions, accepting banks, and discount corporations, foreign central banks of issue, foreign commercial banks, foreign corporations, and foreign individuals with funds unlawfully taken from the U.S. Treasury;

and I charge them with having unlawfully permitted and made possible 'new financing' for foreigners at the expense of the U.S. Treasury to the extent of billions of dollars and with having unlawfully permitted and made possible the bringing into the United States of immense quantities of foreign securities, created in foreign countries for export to the U.S. and with having unlawfully permitted the said foreign securities to be imported into the U.S. instead of gold, which was lawfully due to the U.S. on trade balances and otherwise, and with having lawfully permitted and facilitated the sale of the said foreign securities in the U.S.,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully exported U.S. coins and currency for a sinister purpose, and with having deprived the people of the U.S. of their lawful medium of exchange, and I charge them with having arbitrarily and unlawfully reduced the amount of money and currency in circulation in the U.S. to the lowest rate per capita in the history of the Government, so that the great mass of the people have been left without a sufficient medium of exchange, and I charge them with concealment and evasion in refusing to make known the amount of U.S. money in coins and paper currency exported and the amount remaining in the U.S. as a result of which refusal the Congress of the U.S. is unable to ascertain where the U.S. coins and issues of currency are at the present time, and what amount of U.S. currency is now held abroad;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having arbitrarily and unlawfully raised and lowered the rates of money and with having arbitrarily increased and diminished the volume of currency in circulation for the

benefit of private interests at the expense of the Government and the people of the U.S. and with having unlawfully manipulated money rates, wages, salaries and property values both real and personal, in the U.S. by unlawful operations in the open discount market and by resale and repurchase agreements unsanctioned by law, and "Whereas I charge them jointly and severally, with having brought about the decline in prices on the New York Stock Exchange and other exchanges in October, 1929, by unlawful manipulation of money rates and the volume of U.S. money and currency in circulation: by theft of funds from the U.S. Treasury by gambling in acceptances and U.S. Government securities; by service rendered to foreign and domestic speculators and politicians, and by unlawful sale of U.S. gold reserves abroad,

and "Whereas the unconstitutional inflation law imbedded in the so-called Farm Relief Act by which the Fed Banks are given permission to buy U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and to drew forth currency from the people's Treasury to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 is likely to result in connivance on the part of said accused with others in the purchase by the Fed of the U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 with U.S. Government's own credit unlawfully taken,-it being obvious that the Fed do no not intend to pay anything of value to the U.S. Government for the said U.S. Government securities no provision for payment in gold or lawful money appearing in the so-called Farm Relief bill- and the U.S. Government will thus be placed in a position of conferring a gift of \$3,000,000,000 in the U.S. Government securities on the Fed to enable them to pay more on their bad debts to foreign governments, foreign central banks of issue, private interests, and private and commercial banks, both foreign and domestic, and the Bank of International Settlements,

and "Whereas the U.S. Government will thus go into debt to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and will then have an additional claim of \$3,000,000,000 in currency unlawfully created against it and whereas no private interest should be permitted to buy U.S. Government securities with the Government's own credit unlawfully taken and whereas currency should not be issued for the benefit of said private interest or any interests on U.S. Government securities so acquired, and whereas it has been publicly stated and not denied that the inflation amendment of the Farm Relief Act is the matter of benefit which was secured by Ramsey MacDonald, the Prime Minister of Great Britain, upon the occasion of his latest visit to the U.S. Treasury, and whereas there is grave danger that the accused will employ the provision creating U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and three millions in currency to be issuable thereupon for the benefit of themselves and their foreign principals, and that they will convert the currency so obtained to the uses of Great Britain by secret arrangements with the Bank of England of which they are the agents, and for which they maintain an account and perform services at the expense of the U.S. Treasury, and that they will likewise confer benefits upon the Bank of International Settlements for which they maintain an account and perform services at the expense of the U.S. Treasury;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having concealed

the insolvency of the Fed and with having failed to report the insolvency of the Fed to the Congress and with having conspired to have the said insolvent insitiutions continue in operation, and with having permitted the said insolvent institutions to receive U.S. Government funds and other deposits, and with having permitted them to exercise control over the gold reserves of the U.S. and with having permitted them to transfer upward of \$100,000,000,000 of their debts and losses to the general public and the Government of the U.S., and with having permitted foreign debts of the Fed to be paid with the property, the savings, the wages, and the salaries of the people of the U.S. and with the farms and the homes of the American people, and whereas I charge them with forcing the bad debts of the Fed upon the general public covertly and dishonestly and and with taking the general wealth and savings of the people of the U.S. under false pretenses, to pay the debts of the Fed to foreigners;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with violations of the Fed Act and other laws; with maladministration of the h evasions of the Fed Law and other laws; and with having unlawfully failed to report violations of law on the part of the Fed Banks which, if known, would have caused the Fed Banks to lose their charters,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with failure to protect and maintain the gold reserves and the gold stock and gold coinage of the U.S. and with having sold the gold reserves of the U.S to foreign Governments, foreign central banks of issue, foreign commercial and private banks, and other foreign institutions and individuals at a profit to themselves, and I charge them with having sold gold reserves of the U.S. so that between 1924 and 1928 the U.S. gained no gold on net account but suffered a decline in its percentage of central gold reserves from the 45.9 percent in 1924 to 37.5 percent in 1928 notwithstanding the fact that the U.S. had a favorable

balance of trade throughout that period,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired to concentrate U.S. Government securities and thus the national debt of the U.S. in the hands of foreigners and international money lenders and with having conspired to transfer to foreigners and international money lenders title to and control of the financial resources of the U.S.;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having fictitiously paid installments on the national debt with Government credit unlawfully taken;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the loss of the U.S. Government funds entrusted to their care;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having destroyed independent banks in the U.S. and with having thereby caused losses amounting to billions of dollars to the said banks, and to the general

public of the U.S.,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the failure to furnish true reports of the business operations and the true conditions of the Fed to the Congress and the people, and having furnished false and misleading reports to the congress of the U.S.,

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having published false and misleading propaganda intended to deceive the American people and to cause the U.S. to lose its independence;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with unlawfully allowing Great Britain to share in the profits of the Fed at the expense of the Government and the people of the U.S.;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having entered into secret agreements and illegal transactions with Montague Norman, Governor of the Bank of England;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with swindling the U.S. Treasury and the people of the U.S. in pretending to have received payment from Great Britain of the amount due on the British war debt to the U.S. in December, 1932;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired with their foreign principals and others to defraud the U.S. Government and to prevent the people of the U.S. from receiving payment of the war debts due to the U.S. from foreign nations;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having robbed the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S. by their theft and sale of the gold reserves of the U.S. and other unlawful transactiving created a deficit in

the U.S. Treasury, which has necessitated to a large extent the destruction of our national defense and the reduction of the U.S. Army and the U.S. Navy and other branches of the national defense;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, of having reduced the U.S. from a first class power to one that is dependent, and with having reduced the U.S. from a rich and powerful nation to one that is internationally

poor;

and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the crime of having treasonable conspired and acted against the peace and security of the U.S. and with having treasonable conspired to destroy constitutional Government in the U.S.

"Resolve, That the Committee on the Judiciary is authorized and directed as a whole or by subcommittee, to investigate the official conduct of the Fed agents to determine whether, in the opinion of the said committee, they have been guilty of any high crime or misdemeanor which in the contemplation the Constitution requires the interposition of the Constitutional powers of the House. Such Committee shall report its finding to the House, together with such resolution or resolutions of impeachment or other recommendations as it deems proper.

"For the purpose of this resolution the Committee is authorized to sit and act during the present Congress at such times and places in the District of Columbia or elsewhere, whether or not the House is sitting, has recessed or has adjourned, to hold such clerical, stenographic, and other assistants, to require of such witnesses and the production of such books, papers, and documents, to take such testimony, to have such printing and binding done, and to make such expenditures as it deems necessary."

After some discussion and upon the motion of Mr. Byrns, the resolution and charge was referred to the Committee on the Judiciary.

"Attacks on McFadden's Life Reported" Commenting on Former Congressman Louis T. McFaddens's "heart-failure

sudden-death" on Oct. 3, 1936, after a "dose" of "intestinal flue,"

"Pelley's Weekly" of Oct. 14 says:

Now that this sterling American patriot has made the Passing, it can be revealed that no long after his public utterance against the encroaching powers of Judah, it became known among his intimates that he had suffered two attacks against his life. The first attack came in the form of two revolver shots fired at him from ambush as he was alighting from a cab in front of one of the Capital hotels. Fortunately both shots missed him, the bullets burying themselves in the structure of the cab.

"He became violently ill after partaking of food at a political banquet at Washington. His life was only saved from what was subsequently announce as a poisoning by the presence of a physician friend at the banquet, who at once procured a stomach pump and subject the Congressman to emergency treatment." /s/ Robert Edward Edmondson (Publicist-Economist)

New York, October 14, 1963

The Federal Reserve Bank of New York reports in June, 1961, greatly expanded trade in their "acceptance" securities market. This market has already bankrupted the Nation in the 1930's, said Congressman McFadden. After bankruptcy comes the Referee, or DICTATOR!

President Andrew Jackson to the Bankers, 1831?: "You are a den of vipers and thieves. I intend to rout you out, and by the Eternal God, I will rout you out."

* * *

"Now's the day and now's the hour; See the front o' battle hour. Liberty's in every blow! Let us do or die." -Robert Burns

<<u>http://www.afn.org/%7Egovern/hr_thin.gif</u>>

Text of the original 1932 speech from the Congressional Record Facsimile of the Congressional Record, 1932, pages 12595 and 12596 Back to Citizens for Better Government Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org</u> http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the TWENTY NINTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 29th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet. You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call!

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida...34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same.

E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

29 of 38 100.1.3.1.0 End of part two of two parts.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 30

Congressman McFadden's Speech Before the Attempts on His Life, Part 3



Document 100.1.3.1.1 30 of 38 This document is the complete document plus text of Rep L. T. McFadden's Speech and condemnation of the Federal Reserve System, the criminal actions of the bankers associated with it, and with the criminal actions of those still associated with it today! 25 June 2002. Their names are available. This text is from a booklet, published before zip codes, entitled "Congressman Louis T. McFadden on the Federal Reserve Corporation: Remarks in Congress, 1934". It is merger of two different speeches, one in 1932 and another, given after FDR became president. It was released by The Forum Publishing Company of Boston, Massachusetts. Facsimile or Text of the original 1932 speech from the Congressional Record On May 23, 1933, Congressman, Louis T. McFadden, brought formal charges against the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve Bank system, The Comptroller of the Currency and the Secretary of United States Treasury for numerous criminal acts, including but not limited to, CONSPIRACY, FRAUD, UNLAWFUL CONVERSION, AND TREASON. The petition for Articles of Impeachments thereafter referred to the Judiciary Committee and has YET TO BE ACTED ON. So, this ELECTRONIC BOOKLET should be reprinted, re-posted, set up on web pages and circulated far and wide. Congressman McFadden on the Federal Reserve Corporation Remarks in Congress, 1934 AN ASTOUNDING EXPOSURE Reprinted by permission 1978 Arizona Caucus Club Congressman McFadden's Speech On the Federal Reserve Corporation Quotations from several speeches made on the Floor of the House of Representatives by the Honorable Louis T. McFadden of Pennsylvania. Mr.

McFadden, due to his having served as Chairman of the Banking and Currency Committee for more than 10 years, was the best posted man on these matters in America and was in a position to speak with authority of the vast ramifications of this gigantic private credit monopoly. As Representative of a State which was among the first to declare its freedom from foreign money tyrants it is fitting that Pennsylvania, the cradle of liberty, be again given the credit for producing a son that was not afraid to hurl defiance in the face of the money-bund. Whereas Mr. McFadden was elected to the high office on both the Democratic and Republican tickets, there can be no accusation of partisanship lodged against him. Because these speeches are set out in full in the Congressional Record, they carry weight that no amount of condemnation on the part of private individuals could hope to carry.

The Federal Reserve-A Corrupt Institution

"Mr. Chairman, we have in this Country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the Fed. The Fed has cheated the Government of these United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the Nation's debt. The depredations and iniquities of the Fed has cost enough money to pay the National debt several times over. "This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of these United States, has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the mal-administration of that law by the Fed and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

"Some people who think that the Federal Reserve Banks United States Government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of these United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers; foreign and domestic speculators and swindlers; and rich and predatory money lender. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislatures; there are those who maintain International propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us into granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

"These twelve private credit monopolies were deceitfully and disloyally foisted upon this Country by the bankers who came here from Europe and repaid us our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. Those bankers took money out of this Country to finance Japan in a war against Russia. They created a reign of terror in Russia with our money in order to help that war along. They instigated the separate peace between Germany and Russia, and thus drove a wedge between the allies in World War. They financed Trotsky's passage from New York to Russia so that he might assist in the destruction of the Russian Empire. They fomented and instigated the Russian Revolution, and placed a large fund of American dollars at Trotsky's disposal in one of their branch banks in Sweden so that through him Russian homes might be thoroughly broken up and Russian children flung far and wide from their natural protectors. They have since begun breaking up of American homes and the dispersal of American children. "Mr. Chairman, there should be no partisanship in matters concerning banking and currency affairs in this Country, and I do not speak with any.

"In 1912 the National Monetary Association, under the chairmanship of the late Senator Nelson W. Aldrich, made a report and presented a vicious bill called the National Reserve Association bill. This bill is usually spoken of as the Aldrich bill. Senator Aldrich did not write the Aldrich bill. He was the tool, if not the accomplice, of the European bankers who for nearly twenty years had been scheming to set up a central bank in this Country and who in 1912 has spent and were continuing to spend vast sums of money to accomplish their purpose.

"We were opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank. The men who rule the Democratic Party then promised the people that if they were returned to power there would be no central bank established here while they held the reigns of government. Thirteen months later that promise was broken, and the Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind Colonel House, established here in our free Country the worm-eaten monarchical institution of the "King's Bank" to control us from the top downward, and from the cradle to the grave.

"The Federal Reserve Bank destroyed our old and characteristic way of doing business. It discriminated against our 1-name commercial paper, the finest in the world, and it set up the antiquated 2-name paper, which is the present curse of this Country and which wrecked every country which has ever given it scope; it fastened down upon the Country the very tyranny from which the framers of the Constitution sough to save us.

PRESIDENT JACKSON'S TIME

"One of the greatest battles for the preservation of this Republic was fought out here in Jackson's time; when the second Bank of the United States, founded on the same false principles of those which are here exemplified in the Fed was hurled out of existence. After that, in 1837, the Country was warned against the dangers that might ensue if the predatory interests after being cast out should come back in disguise and unite themselves to the Executive and through him acquire control of the Government. That is what the predatory interests did when they came back in the livery of hypocrisy and under false pretenses obtained the passage of the Fed.

"The danger that the Country was warned against came upon us and is shown in the long train of horrors attendant upon the affairs of the traitorous and dishonest Fed. Look around you when you leave this Chamber and you will see evidences of it in all sides. This is an era of misery and for the conditions that caused that misery, the Fed are fully liable. This is an era of financed crime and in the financing of crime the Fed does not play the part of a disinterested spectator.

"It has been said that the draughtsman who was employed to write the text of the Aldrich bill because that had been drawn up by lawyers, by acceptance bankers of European origin in New York. It was a copy, in general a translation of the statues of the Reichsbank and other European central banks. One-half million dollars was spent on the part of the propaganda organized by these bankers for the purpose of misleading public opinion and giving Congress the impression that there was an overwhelming popular demand for it and the kind of currency that goes with it, namely, an asset currency based on human debts and obligations. Dr. H. Parker Willis had been employed by Wall Street and propagandists, and when the Aldrich measure failed- he obtained employment with Carter Glass, to assist in drawing the banking bill for the Wilson administration. He appropriated the text of the Aldrich bill. There is no secret about it. The test of the Federal Reserve Act was tainted from the first.

"A few days before the bill came to a vote, Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, of Massachusetts, wrote to Senator John W. Weeks as follows: New York City, December 17, 1913

"'My Dear Senator Weeks:

"Throughout my public life I have supported all measures designed to take the Government out of the banking business. This bill puts the Government into the banking business as never before in our history. "The powers vested in the Federal Reserve Board seen to me highly dangerous especially where there is political control of the Board. I should be sorry to hold stock in a bank subject to such dominations. The bill as it stands seems to me to open the way to a vast inflation of the currency. "I had hoped to support this bill, but I cannot vote for it cause it seems to me to contain features and to rest upon principles in the highest degree menacing to our prosperity, to stability in business, and to the general welfare of the people of the United States. Very Truly Yours, Henry Cabot Lodge."" "In eighteen years that have passed since Senator Lodge wrote that letter of warning all of his predictions have come true. The Government is in the banking business as never before. Against its will it has been made the backer of horse thieves and card sharps, bootlegger's smugglers, speculators, and swindlers in all parts of the world. Through the Fed the riffraff of every country is operating on the public credit of the United States Government.

THE GREAT DEPRESSION

"Meanwhile and on account of it, we ourselves are in the midst of the greatest depression we have ever known. From the Atlantic to the Pacific, our Country has been ravaged and laid waste by the evil practices of the Fed and the interests which control them. At no time in our history, has the general welfare of the people been at a lower level or the minds of the people so full of despair.

"Recently in one of our States, 60,000 dwelling houses and farms were brought under the hammer in a single day. 71,000 houses and farms in Oakland County, Michigan, were sold and their erstwhile owners dispossessed. The people who have thus been driven out are the wastage of the Fed. They are the victims of the Fed. Their children are the new slaves of the auction blocks in the revival of the institution of human slavery.

The Scheme of the Fed

"In 1913, before the Senate Banking and Currency Committee, Mr. Alexander Lassen made the following statement: "The whole scheme of the Fed with its commercial paper is an impractical, cumbersome machinery- is simply a cover to secure the privilege of issuing money, and to evade payment of as much tax upon circulation as possible and then control the issue and maintain, instead of reducing interest rates. It will prove to the advantage of the few and the detriment of the people. It will mean continued shortage of actual money and further extension of credits, for when there is a shortage of money people have to borrow to their cost.' "A few days before the Fed passed, Senator Root denounced the Fed as an outrage on our liberties. He predicted: 'Long before we wake up from our dream of prosperity through an inflated currency, our gold- which alone could have kept us from catastrophe- will have vanished and no rate of interest will tempt it to return.'

"If ever a prophecy came true, that one did. "The Fed became law the day before Christmas

Eve, in the year 1913, and shortly afterwards, the German International bankers, Kuhn, Loeb and Co. sent one of their partners here to run it.

"The Fed Note is essentially unsound. It is the worst currency and the most dangerous that this Country has ever known. When the proponents of the act saw that the Democratic doctrine would not permit them to let the proposed banks issue the new currency as bank notes, they should have stopped at that. They should not have foisted that kind of currency, namely, an asset currency, on the United States Government. They should not have made the Government [liable on the private] debts of individuals and corporations, and, least of all, on the private debts of foreigners. "As Kemerer says: 'The Fed Notes, therefore, in form, have some of the qualities of Government paper money, but in substance, are almost a pure asset currency possessing a Government guarantee against which contingency the Government has made no provision whatever.'

"Hon. L.J.Hill, a former member of the House, said, and truly: "They are obligations of the Government for which the United States received nothing and for the payment of which at any time, it assumes the responsibility: looking to the Fed to recoup itself.'

"If this United States is to redeem the Fed Notes, when the General Public finds it costs to deliver this paper to the Fed, and if the Government has made no provisions for redeeming them, the first element of unsoundness is not far to seek.

"Before the Banking and Currency Committee, when the bill was under discussion Mr. Crozier of Cincinnati said: 'The imperial power of elasticity of the public currency is wielded exclusively by the central corporations owned by the banks. This is a life and death power over all local banks and all business. It can be used to create or destroy prosperity, to ward off or cause stringencies and panics. By making money artificially scarce, interest rates throughout the Country can be arbitrarily raised and the bank tax on all business and cost of living increased for the profit of the banks owning these regional central banks, and without the slightest benefit to the people. The 12 Corporations together cover y and monopolize and use for private gain- every dollar of the public currency and all public revenue of the United States. Not a dollar can be put into circulation among the people by their Government, without the consent of and on terms fixed by these 12 private money trusts.'

"In defiance of this and all other warnings, the proponents of the Fed created the 12 private credit corporations and gave them an absolute monopoly of the currency of these United States- not of the Fed Notes alonebut of all other currency! The Fed Act providing ways and means by which the gold and general currency in the hands of the American people could be obtained by the Fed in exchange for Fed Notes- which are not money- but mere promises to pay.

"Since the evil day when this was done, the initial monopoly has been extended by vicious amendments to the Fed and by the unlawful and treasonable practices of the Fed.

Money for the Scottish Distillers

"Mr. Chairman, if a Scottish distiller wishes to send a cargo of Scotch whiskey to these United States, he can draw his bill against the purchasing bootlegger in dollars and after the bootlegger has accepted it by writing his name across the face of it, the Scotch distiller can send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City where the Fed will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Fed Notes. Thus the Government of these United States pay the Scotch distiller for the whiskey before it is shipped, and if it is lost on the way, or if the Coast Guard seizes it and destroys it, the Fed simply write off the loss and the government never recovers the money that was paid to the Scotch distiller.

"While we are attempting to enforce prohibition here, the Fed are in the distillery business in Europe and paying bootlegger bills with public credit of these United States. "Mr. Chairman, by the same process, they compel our Government to pay the German brewer for his beer. Why should the Fed be permitted to finance the brewing industry in Germany either in this way or as they do by compelling small and fearful United States Banks to take stock in the Isenbeck Brewery and in the German Bank for brewing industries? "Mr. Chairman, if Dynamit Nobel of Germany, wishes to sell dynamite in Japan to use in Manchuria or elsewhere, it can drew its bill against the Japanese customers in dollars and send that bill to the nefarious open discount market in New York City where the Fed will buy it and use it as collateral for a new issue of Fed Notes- while at the same time the Fed will be helping Dynamit Nobel by stuffing its stock into the United States banking system. "Why should we send our representatives to the disarmament conference at Geneva- while the Fed is making our Government pay Japanese debts to German Munitions makers?

"Mr. Chairman, if a German wishes to raise a crop of beans and sell them to a Japanese customer, he can draw a bill against his prospective Japanese customer in dollars and have it purchased by the Fed and get the money out of this Country at the expense of the American people before he has even planted the beans in the ground. "Mr. Chairman, if a German in Germany wishes to export goods to South America, or any other Country, he can draw his bill against his customers and send it to these United States and get the money out of this Country before he ships, or even manufactures the goods.

"Mr. Chairman, why should the currency of these United States be issued on the strength of German Beer? Why should it be issued on the crop of unplanted beans to be grown in Chili for Japanese consumption? Why should these United States be compelled to issue many billions of dollars every year to pay the debts of one foreigner to another foreigner? "Was it for this that our National Bank depositors had their money taken out of our banks and shipped abroad? Was it for this that they had to lose it? Why should the public credit of these United States and likewise money belonging to our National Bank depositors be used to support foreign brewers, narcotic drug vendors, whiskey distillers, wig makes, human hair merchants, Chilean bean growers, to finance the munition factories of Germany and Soviet Russia?

THE UNITED STATES HAS BEEN RANSACKED

"The United States has been ransacked and pillaged. Our structures have been gutted and only the walls are left standing. While being perpetrated, everything the world would rake up to sell us was brought in here at our expense by the Fed until our markets were swamped with unneeded and unwanted imported goods priced far above their value and make to equal the dollar volume of our honest exports, and to kill or reduce our favorite balance of trade. As Agents of the foreign central banks the Fed try by every means in their power to reduce our favorable balance of trade. They act for their foreign principal and they accept fees from foreigners for acting against the best interests of these United States. Naturally there has been great competition among among foreigners for the favors of the Fed.

"What we need to do is to send the reserves of our National Banks home to the people who earned and produced them and who still own them and to the banks which were compelled to surrender them to predatory interests.

"Mr. Chairman, there is nothing like the Fed pool of confiscated bank deposits in the world. It is a public trough of American wealth in which the foreigners claim rights, equal to or greater than Americans. The Fed are the agents of the foreign central banks. They use our bank depositors' money for the benefit of their foreign principals. They barter the public credit of the United States Government and hire it our to foreigners at a profit to themselves.

"All this is done at the expense of the United States Government, and at a sickening loss to the American people. Only our great wealth enabled us to stand the drain of it as long as we did.

"We need to destroy the Fed wherein our national reserves are impounded for the benefit of the foreigners. "We need to save America for Americans.

SPURIOUS SECURITIES

"Mr. Chairman, when you hold a \$10.00 Fed Note in your hand, you are holding apiece of paper which sooner or later is going to cost the United States Government \$10.00 in gold (unless the Government is obliged to go off the gold standard). It is based on limburger cheese (reported to be in foreign warehouses) or in cans purported to contain peas (but may contain salt water instead), or horse meat, illicit drugs, bootleggers fancies, rags and bones from Soviet Russia (of which these United States imported over a million dollars worth last year), on wines whiskey, natural gas, goat and dog fur, garlic on the string, and Bombay ducks.

"If you like to have paper money- which is secured by such commodities- you have it in Fed Note. If you desire to obtain the thing of value upon which this paper currency is based, that is, the limburger cheese, the whiskey, the illicit drugs, or any of the other staples- you will have a very hard time finding them.

"Many of these worshipful commodities are in foreign Countries. Are you going to Germany to inspect her warehouses to see if the specified things of value are there? I think more, I do not think that you would find them there if you did go.

"On April 27, 1932, the Fed outfit sent \$750,000 belonging to American bank depositors in gold to Germany. A week later another \$300,000 in gold was shipped to Germany. About the middle of May \$12,000,000 in gold was shipped to Germany by the Fed. Almost every week there is a shipment of gold to Germany. These shipments are not made for profit on the exchange since the German marks are blow parity with the dollar.

"Mr. Chairman, I believe that the National Bank depositors of these United States have a right to know what the Fed are doing with their money. There are millions of National Bank depositors in the Country who do not know that a percentage of every dollar they deposit in a Member Bank of the Fed goes automatically to American Agents of the foreign banks and that all their deposits can be paid away to foreigners without their knowledge or consent by the crooked machinery of the Fed and the questionable practices of the Fed.

[Ed. Note- Problem with next paragraph in original] "Mr. Chairman, the American people should be told the truth by their servants in office. In 1930, we had over a half billion dollars outstanding daily to finance foreign goods stored in or shipped between several billion billion dollars. What goods are these on which the Fed yearly pledge several billions of dollars. In its yearly total, this item amounts to several billions of dollars of the public credit of these United States?

"What goods are those which are hidden in European and Asiatic stores have not been seen by any officer of our Government but which are being financed on the public credit of the United States Government? What goods are those upon which the 17 United States Government is being obligated by the Fed to issue Fed Notes to the extent of several billions of dollars a year? The Bankers' Acceptance Racket.

"The Fed have been International Banks from the beginning, with these United States as their enforced banker and supplier of currency. But it is none the less extraordinary to see these these twelve private credit monopolies, buying the debts of foreigners against foreigners, in all parts of the world and asking the Government of these United States for new issues of Fed notes in exchange for them. "The magnitude of the acceptance racket as it has been developed by the Fed, their foreign correspondents, and the predatory European born bankers, who set up the Fed here and taught your own, by and of pirates, how to loot the people: I say the magnitude of this racket is estimated to be in the neighborhood of 9,000,000,000 per year. In the past ten years it is said to have amounted to \$90,000,000,000.00. In my opinion it has amounted to several times that much. coupled to this you have to the extent of billions of dollars, the gambling in the United States securities, which takes place in the same open discount market- a gambling on which the Fed is now spending \$100,000,000.00 per week.

"Fed Notes are taken from the U.S. Government in unlimited quantities. Is is strange that the burden of supplying these immense sums of money to the gambling fraternity has at last proved too heavy for the American people to endure? Would it not be a national [calamity to] again bind down this burden on the backs of the American people and by means of a long rawhide whip of the credit masters, compel them to enter another seventeen years of slavery? "They are trying to do that now. They are trying to take \$100,000,000.00 of the public credit of the United States every week, in addition to all their other seizures and they are sending that money to the nefarious open market in a desperate gamble to reestablish their graft as a going concern. "They are putting the United States Government in debt to the extent of \$100,000,000 a week, and with the money they are buying our Government securities for themselves and their foreign principals. Our people are disgusted with the experiences of the Fed. The Fed is not producing a loaf of bread, a yard of cloth, a bushel of corn, or a pile of cordwood by its check-kiting operations in the money market.

"Mr. Speaker, on the 13th of January of this year I addressed the House on the subject of the Reconstruction Finance Corporation. In the course of my remarks I made the following statement: In 1928 the member banks of the Fed borrowed \$60,598,690,000. from the Fed on their fifteen-day promissory notes. Think of it. Sixty billion dollars payable on demand in gold in the course of one single year. The actual amount of such obligations called for six times as much monetary gold as there is in the world. Such transactions represent a grant in the course of one single years of about \$7,000,000 to every member of the Fed.

"Is it any wonder that American labor which ultimately pays the cost of all banking operations of this Country has at last proved unequal to the task of supplying this huge total of cash and credit for the benefit of the stock market manipulators and foreign swindlers? "In 1933 the Fed presented the staggering amount of \$60,598,690,000 to its member banks at the expense of the wage earners and tax payers of these United States. In 1929, the year of the stock market crash, the Fed advanced \$58,000,000,000 to member banks.

"In 1930 while the speculating banks were getting out of the stock market at the expense of the general public, the Fed advanced them \$13,022,782,000. This shows that when the banks were gambling on the public credit of these United States as represented by the Fed currency they were subsidized to any amount they required by the Fed. When the swindle began to fall, the bankers knew it in advance and withdrew from the market. They got out with whole skins- and left the people of these United States to pay the piper. "My friend from Kansas, Mr. McGugin, has stated that he thought the Fed lent money on rediscounting. So they do, but they lend comparatively little that way. The real discounting that they do has been called a mere penny in the slot business. It is too slow for genuine high flyers. They discourage it. They prefer to subsidize their favorite banks by making them \$60,000,000,000 advances and they prefer to acquire assistance in the notorious open discount market in New York, where they can use it to control the price of stocks and bonds on the exchanges.

"For every dollar they advanced on discounts in 1928, they lent \$33.00 to their favorite banks for whom they do a business of several billion dollars income tax on their profits to these United States.

The John Law Swindle

"This is the John Law swindle over again. The theft of Teapot Dome was trifling compared to it. What King ever robbed his subject to such an extent as the Fed has robbed us? Is it any wonder that there have been lately ninety cases of starvation in one of the New York hospitals? Is there any wonder that the children are being abandoned?

"The government and the people of these United States have been swindled by swindlers deluxe to whom the acquisition of American or a parcel of Fed Notes presented no more difficulty than the drawing up of a worthless acceptance in a Country not subject to the laws of these United States, by sharpers not subject to the jurisdiction of these United States, sharpers with strong banking "fence" on this side of the water, a "fence" acting as a receiver of a worthless paper coming from abroad, endorsing it and getting the currency out of the Fed for it as quickly as possible exchanging that currency for gold and in turn transmitting the gold to its foreign confederates.

Ivar Kreuger, the Match King!

"Such were the exploits of Ivar Krueger, Mr. Hoover's friend, and his rotten Wall Street bakers. Every dollar of the billions Kreuger and his gang drew out of this Country on acceptances was drawn from the government and the people of the United States through the Fed. The credit of the United States Government was peddled to him by the Fed for their own private gain. That is what the Fed has been doing for many years.

"They have been peddling the credit of this Government and the [signature of this] Government to the swindlers and speculators of all nations. That is what happens when a Country forsakes its Constitution and gives its sovereignty over the public currency to private interests. Give them the flag and they will sell it.

"The nature of Kreuger's organized swindle and the bankrupt condition of Kreuger's combine was known here last June when Hoover sought to exempt Krueger's loan to Germany of \$125,000,000 from the operation of the Hoover Moratorium. The bankrupt condition of Krueger's swindle was known her last summer when \$30,000,000 was taken from the American taxpayers by certain bankers in New York for the ostensible purpose of permitting Krueger to make a loan to Colombia. Colombia never saw that money.

"The nature of Krueger's swindle was known here in January when he visited his friend, Mr. Hoover, at the White House. It was known here in March before he went to Paris and committed suicide.

"Mr. Chairman, I think the people of the United States are entitled to know how many billions of dollars were placed at the disposal of Krueger and his gigantic combine by the Fed, and to know how much of our Government currency was issued and lost in the financing of that great swindle in the years during which the Fed took care of Krueger's requirements.

"A few days ago, the President of the United States with a white face and shaking hands, went before the Senate of behalf of the moneyed interests and asked the Senate to levy a tax on the people so that foreigners might know that these United States would pay its debt to them.

"Most Americans thought it was the other way around. What does these United States owe foreigners? When and by whom was the debt incurred? It was incurred by the Fed, when they peddled the signature of the Government to foreigners- for a Price. It is what the United States Government has to pay to redeem the obligations of the Fed.

Thieves Go Scot Free

"Are you going to let these thieves get off scot free? Is there one law for the looter who drives up to the door of the United States Treasury in his limousine and another for the United States Veterans who are sleeping on the floor of a dilapidated house on the outskirts of Washington?

"The Baltimore and Ohio Railroad is here asking for a large loan from the people, and the wage earners and the taxpayers of these United States. It is begging for a handout from the Government. It is standing, cap in hand, at the door of the R.F.C. where all the jackals have gathered to the feast. It is asking for money that was raised from the people by taxation and wants this money of the poor for the benefit of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., the German International Bankers.

"Is there one law for the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad and another for the hungry veterans it threw off its freight cars the other day? Is there one law for sleek and prosperous swindlers who call themselves bankers and another law for the soldiers who defended the flag? "The R.F.C. is taking over these worthless securities from the Investment Trusts with United States Treasury money at the expense of the American taxpayer and the wage earner.

"It will take twenty years to redeem our Government. Twenty years of penal servitude to pay off the gambling debts of the traitorous Fed and to vast flood of American wages and savings, bank deposits, and the United States Government credit which the Fed exported out of this country to their foreign principals.

"The Fed lately conducted an anti-hoarding campaign here. They they took that extra money which they had persuaded the American people to put into the banks- they sent it to Europe- along with the rest. In the last several months, they have sent \$1,300,000,000 in gold to their foreign employers, their foreign masters, and every dollar of that gold belonged to the people of these United States and was unlawfully taken from them.

Fiat Money

"Mr. Chairman, within the limits of the time allowed me, I cannot enter into a particularized discussion of the Fed. I have singled out the Fed currency for a few remarks because there has lately been some talk here of "fiat money". What kind of money is being pumped into the open discount market and through it into foreign channels and stock exchanges? Mr. Mills of the Treasury has spoken here of his horror of the printing presses and his horror of dishonest money. He has no horror of dishonest money. If he had, he would be no party to the present gambling of the Fed in the nefarious open discount market of New York, a market in which the sellers are represented by 10 discount corporations owned and organized by the very banks which own and control the Fed.

"Fiat money, indeed!

"What Mr. Mills is fighting for is the preservation, whole and entire, of the banker's monopoly of all the currency of the United States Government.

"Mr. Chairman, last December, I introduced a resolution here asking for an examination and an audit of the Fed and all related matters. If the House sees fit to make such an investigation, the people of these United States will obtain information of great value. This is a Government of the people,

by the people, for the people. Consequently, nothing should be concealed from the people. The man who deceives the people is a traitor to these United States.

"The man who knows or suspects that a crime has been committed and who conceals and covers up that crime is an accessory to it. Mr. Speaker, it is a monstrous thing for this great nation of people to have its destinies presided over by a traitorous government board acting in secret concert with international usurers.

"Every effort has been made by the Fed to conceal its powers- but the truth is- the Fed has usurped the Government. It controls everything here and it controls all of our foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will.

"No man and no body of men is more entrenched in power than the arrogant credit monopoly which operated the Fed. What National Government has permitted the Fed to steal from the people should now be restored to the people. The people have a valid claim against the Fed. If that claim is enforced the Americans will not need to stand in the bread line, or to suffer and die of starvation in the streets. Women will be saved, families will be kept together, and American children will not be dispersed and abandoned.

"Here is a Fed Note. Immense numbers of the notes are now held abroad. I am told that they amount to upwards of a billion dollars. They constitute a claim against our Government and likewise a claim against our peoples' money to the extent of \$1,300,000,000 which has within the last few months been shipped abroad to redeem Fed Notes and to pay other gambling debts of the traitorous Fed. The greater part of our money stock has been shipped to other lands.

"Why should we promise to pay the debts of foreigners to foreigners? Why should the Fed be permitted to finance our competitors in all parts of the world? Do you know why the tariff was raised? It was raised to shut out the flood of Fed Goods pouring in here from every quarter of the globe- cheap goods, produced by cheaply paid foreign labor, on unlimited supplies of money and credit sent out of this Country by the dishonest and unscrupulous Fed.

"The Fed are spending \$100,000,000 a week buying government securities in the open market and are making a great bid for foreign business. They are trying to make rates so attractive that the human hair merchants and the distillers and other business entities in foreign land will come her and hire more of the public credit of the United States Government to pay the Fed outfit for getting it for them.

World Enslavement Planned

"Mr. Chairman, when the Fed was passed, the people of these United States did not perceive that a world system was being set up here which would make the savings of the American school teacher available to a narcotic-drug vendor in Acapulco. They did not perceive that these United States was to be lowered to the position of a coolie country which has nothing but raw material and heart, that Russia was destined to supply the man power and that this country was to supply the financial power to an "international superstate". A superstate controlled by international bankers, and international industrialists acting together to enslave the world for their own pleasure?

"The people of these United States are being greatly wronged. They have been driven from their employments. They have been dispossessed from their homes. They have been evicted from their rented quarters. They have lost their children. They have been left to suffer and die for lack of shelter, food, clothing and medicine.

"The wealth of these United States and the working capital have been taken away from them and has either been locked in the vaults of certain banks and the great corporations or exported to foreign countries for the benefit of the foreign customers of these banks and corporations. So far as the people of the United States are concerned, the cupboard is bare.

"It is true that the warehouses and coal yards and grain elevators are full, but these are padlocked, and the great banks and corporations hold the keys. "The sack of these United States by the Fed is the greatest crime in history.

"Mr. Chairman, a serious situation confronts the House of Representatives today. We are trustees of the people and the rights of the people are being taken away from them. Through the Fed the people are losing the rights guaranteed to them by the Constitution. Their property has been taken from them without due process of law. Mr. Chairman, common decency requires us to examine the public accounts of the Government and see what crimes against the public welfare have been committed.

"What is needed here is a return to the Constitution of these United States.

"The old struggle that was fought out here in Jackson's time must be fought our over again. The independent United States Treasury should be reestablished and the Government should keep its own money under lock and key in the building the people provided for that purpose.

"Asset currency, the devise of the swindler, should be done away with. The Fed should be abolished and the State boundaries should be respected. Bank reserves should be kept within the boundaries of the States whose people own them, and this reserve money of the people should be protected so that the International Bankers and acceptance bankers and discount dealers cannot draw it away from them.

"The Fed should be repealed, and the Fed Banks, having violated their charters, should be liquidated immediately. Faithless Government officials who have violated their oaths of office should be impeached and brought to trial.

"Unless this is done by us, I predict, that the American people, outraged, pillaged, insulted and betrayed as they are in their own land, will rise in their wrath, and will sweep the money changers out of the temple.

"Mr. Chairman, the United States is bankrupt: It has been bankrupted by the corrupt and dishonest Fed. It has repudiated its debts to its own citizens. Its chief foreign creditor is Great Britain, and a British bailiff has been at the White House and the British Agents are in the United States Treasury making inventory arranging terms of liquidations!

Great Britain, Partner in Blackmail.

"Mr. Chairman, the Fed has offered to collect the British claims in full from the American public by trickery and corruption, if Great Britain will help to conceal its crimes. The British are shielding their agents, the Fed, because they do not wish that system of robbery to be destroyed here. They wish it to continue for their benefit! By means of it, Great Britain has become the financial mistress of the world. She has regained the position she occupied before the World War.

"For several years she has been a silent partner in the business of the Fed. Under threat of blackmail, or by their bribery, or by their native treachery to the people of the United States, the officials in charge of the Fed unwisely gave Great Britain immense gold loans running into hundreds of millions of dollars. They did this against the law! Those gold loans were not single transactions. They gave Great Britain a borrowing power in the United States of billions. She squeezed billions out of this Country by means of her control of the Fed.

"As soon as the Hoover Moratorium was announced, Great Britain moved to consolidate her gains. After the treacherous signing away of American rights at the 7-power conference at London in July, 1931, which put the Fed under the control of the Bank of International Settlements, Great Britain began to tighten the hangman's noose around the neck of the United States.

"She abandoned the gold standard and embarked on a campaign of buying up the claims of foreigners against the Fed in all parts of the world. She has now sent her bailiff, Ramsey MacDonald, here to get her war debt to this country canceled. But she has a club in her hands! She has title to the gambling debts which the corrupt and dishonest Fed incurred abroad.

"Ramsey MacDonald, the labor party deserter, has come here to compel the President to sign on the dotted line, and that is what Roosevelt is about to do! Roosevelt will endeavor to conceal the nature of his action from the American people. But he will obey the International Bankers and transfer the war debt that Great Britain should pay to the American people, to the shoulders of the American taxpayers.

"Mr. Chairman, the bank holiday in the several States was brought about by the corrupt and dishonest Fed. These institutions manipulated money and credit, and caused the States to order bank holidays.

"These holidays were frame-ups! "They were dress rehearsals for the national bank holiday which Franklin D. Roosevelt promised Sir Ramsey MacDonald that he would declare.

"There was no national emergency here when Franklin D. Roosevelt took office excepting the bankruptcy of the Fed- a bankruptcy which has been going on under cover for several years and which has been concealed from the people so that the people would continue to permit their bank deposits and their bank reserves and their gold and the funds of the United States Treasury to be impounded in these bankrupt institutions.

"Under cover, the predatory International Bankers have been stealthily transferring the burden of the Fed debts to the people's Treasury and to the people themselves. They the farms and the homes of the United States to pay for their thievery! That is the only national emergency that there has been here since the depression began.

"The week before the bank holiday ws declared in New York State, the deposits in the New York savings banks were greater than the withdrawals. There were no runs on New York Banks. There was no need of a bank holiday in New York, or of a national holiday.

Roosevelt and the International Bankers

"Roosevelt did what the International Bankers ordered him to do! "Do not deceive yourself, Mr. Chairman, or permit yourself to be deceived by others into the belief that Roosevelt's dictatorship is in any way intended to benefit the people of the United States: he is preparing to sign on the dotted line! "He is preparing to cancel the war debts by fraud! "He is preparing to internationalize this Country and to destroy our Constitution itself in order to keep the Fed intact as a money institution for foreigners. "Mr. Chairman, I see no reason why citizens of the United States should be terrorized into surrendering their property to the International Bankers who own and control the Fed. The statement that gold would be taken from its lawful owners if they did not voluntarily surrender it, to private interests, show that there is an anarchist in our Government. "The statement that it is necessary for the people to give their gold- the only real money- to the banks in order to protect the currency, is a statement of calculated dishonesty! "By his unlawful usurpation of power on the night of March 5, 1933, and by his proclamation, which in my opinion was in violation of the Constitution of the United States, Roosevelt divorced the currency of the United States from gold, and the United States currency is no longer protected by gold. It is therefore sheer dishonesty to say that the people's gold is needed to protect the currency.

"Roosevelt ordered the people to give their gold to private interests- that is, to banks, and he took control of the banks so that all the gold and gold values in them, or given into them, might be handed over to the predatory International Bankers who own and control the Fed.

"Roosevelt cast his lot with the usurers. "He agreed to save the corrupt and dishonest at the expense of the people of the United States.

"He took advantage of the people's confusion and weariness and spread the dragnet over the United States to capture everything of value that was left in it. He made a great haul for the International Bankers.

"The Prime Minister of England came here for money! He came here to collect cash!

"He came here with Fed Currency and other claims against the Fed which England had bought up in all parts of the world. And he has presented them for redemption in gold.

"Mr. Chairman, I am in favor of compelling the Fed to pay their own debts. I see no reason why the general public should be forced to pay the gambling debts of the International Bankers.

Roosevelt Seizes the Gold.

"By his action in closing the banks of the United States, Roosevelt seized the gold value of forty billions or more of bank deposits in the United States banks. Those deposits were deposits of gold values. By his action he has rendered them payable to the depositors in paper only, if payable at all, and the paper money he proposes to pay out to bank depositors and to the people generally in lieu of their hard earned gold values in itself, and being based on nothing into which the people can convert it the said paper money is of negligible value altogether.

"It is the money of slaves, not of free men. If the people of the United States permit it to be imposed upon them at the will of their credit masters, the next step in their downward progress will be their acceptance of orders on company stores for what they eat and wear. Their case will be similar to that of starving coal miners. They, too, will be paid with orders on Company stores for food and clothing, both of indifferent quality and be forced to live in Company-owned houses from which they may be evicted at the drop of a hat. More of them will be forced into conscript labor camps under supervision. "At noon on the 4th of March, 1933, FDR with his hand on the Bible, took an oath to preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the U.S. At midnight on the 5th of March, 1933, he confiscated the property of American citizens. He took the currency of the United States standard of value. He repudiated the internal debt of the Government to its own citizens. He destroyed the value of the American dollar. He released, or endeavored to release, the Fed from their contractual liability to redeem Fed currency in gold or lawful money on a parity with gold. He depreciated the value of the national currency.

"The people of the U.S. are now using unredeemable paper slips for money. The Treasury cannot redeem that paper in gold or silver. The gold and silver of the Treasury has unlawfully been given to the corrupt and dishonest Fed. And the Administration has since had the effrontery to raid the country for more gold for the private interests by telling our patriotic citizens that their gold is needed to protect the currency.

"It is not being used to protect the currency! It is being used to protect the corrupt and dishonest Fed. "The directors of these institutions have committed criminal offense against the United States Government, including the offense of making false entries on their books, and the still more serious offense of unlawfully abstracting funds from the United States Treasury! "Roosevelt's gold raid is intended to help them out of the pit they dug for themselves when they gambled away the wealth and savings of the American people.

Dictatorship

"The International Bankers set up a dictatorship here because they wanted a dictator who would protect them. They wanted a dictator who would protect them. They wanted a dictator who would issue a proclamation giving the Fed an absolute and unconditional release from their special currency in gold, or lawful money of any Fed Bank.

"Has Roosevelt relieved any other class of debtors in this country from the necessity of paying their debts? Has he made a proclamation telling the farmers that they need not pay their mortgages? Has he made a proclamation to the effect that mothers of starving children need not pay their milk bills? Has he made a proclamation relieving householders from the necessity of paying rent?

Roosevelt's Two Kinds of Laws

"Not he! He has issued one kind of proclamation only, and that is a proclamation to relieve international bankers and the foreign debtors of the United States Government.

"Mr. Chairman, the gold in the banks of this country belongs to the American people who have paper money contracts for it in the form of national

currency. If the Fed cannot keep their contracts with United States citizens to redeem their paper money in gold, or lawful money, then the Fed must be taken over by the United States Government and their officers must be put on trial.

"There must be a day of reckoning. If the Fed have looted the Treasury so that the Treasury cannot redeem the United States currency for which it is liable in gold, then the Fed must be driven out of the Treasury.

"Mr. Chairman, a gold certificate is a warehouse receipt for gold in the Treasury, and the man who has a gold certificate is the actual owner of a corresponding amount of gold stacked in the Treasury subject to his order.

"Now comes Roosevelt who seeks to render the money of the United States worthless by unlawfully declaring that it may No Longer be converted into gold at the will of the holder.

"Roosevelt's next haul for the International Bankers was the reduction in the pay of all Federal employees.

"Next in order are the veterans of all wars, many of whom are aged and inform, and other sick and disabled. These men had their lives adjusted for them by acts of Congress determining the amounts of the pensions, and, while it is meant that every citizen should sacrifice himself for the good of the United States, I see no reason why those poor people, these aged Civil War Veterans and war widows and half-starved veterans of the World War, should be compelled to give up their pensions for the financial benefit of the International vultures who have looted the Treasury, bankrupted the country and traitorously delivered the United States to a foreign foe.

"There are many ways of raising revenue that are better than that barbaric act of injustice.

"Why not collect from the Fed the amount they owe the U.S. Treasury in interest on all the Fed currency they have taken from the Government? That would put billions of dollars into the U.S. Treasury.

"If FDR is as honest as he pretends to be, he will have that done immediately. And in addition, why not compel the Fed to disclose their profits and to pay the Government its share?

"Until this is done, it is rank dishonesty to talk of maintaining the credit of the U.S. Government. "My own salary as a member of Congress has been reduced, and while I am willing to give my part of it that has been taken away from me to the U.S. Government, I regret that the U.S. has suffered itself to be brought so low by the vultures and crooks who are operating the roulette wheels and faro tables in the Fed, that is now obliged to throw itself on the mercy of its legislators and charwomen, its clerks, and it poor pensioners and to take money out of our pockets to make good the defalcations of the International Bankers who were placed in control of the Treasury and given the monopoly of U.S. Currency by the misbegotten Fed. "I am well aware that the International Bankers who drive up to the door of the United States Treasury in their limousines, look down with scorn upon members of Congress because we work for so little, while they draw millions a year. The difference is that we earn, or try to earn, what we get- and they steal the greater part of their takings.

Enemies of the People They Rob.

"I do not like to see vivisections performed on human beings. I do not like to see the American people used for experimental purposes by the credit masters of the United States. They predicted among themselves that they would be able to produce a condition here in which American citizens would be completely humbled and left starving and penniless in the streets. "The fact that they made that assertion while they were fomenting their conspiracy against the United States that they like to see a human being, especially an American, stumbling from hunger when he walks. "Something should be done about it, they say. Five-cent meals, or something! "But FDR will not permit the House of Representatives to investigate the condition of the Fed. FDR will not do that. He has certain International Bankers to serve. They not look to him as the man Higher Up who will protect them from the just wrath of an outraged people.

"The International Bankers have always hated our pensioners. A man with a small pension is a ward of the Government. He is not dependent upon them for a salary or wages. They cannot control him. They do not like him. It gave them great pleasure, therefore, to slash the veterans.

"But FDR will never do anything to embarrass his financial supporters. He will cover up the crimes of the Fed.

"Before he was elected, Mr. Roosevelt advocated a return to the earlier practices of the Fed, thus admitting its corruptness. The Democratic platform advocated a change in the personnel of the Fed. These were campaign bait. As a prominent Democrat lately remarked to me; "There is no new deal. The same old crowd is in control."

"The claims of foreign creditors of the Fed have no validity in law. The foreign creditors were the receivers- and the willing receivers- of stolen goods! They have received through their banking fences immense amounts of currency, and that currency was unlawfully taken from the United States Treasury by the Fed.

"England discovered the irregularities of the Fed quite early in its operations and through fear, apparently, the Fed have for years suffered themselves to be blackmailed and dragoon ting England to share in the business of the Fed. "The Fed have unlawfully taken many millions of dollars of the public credit of the United States and have given it to foreign sellers on the security of the Debt paper of foreign buyers in purely foreign transactions, and when the foreign buyers refused to meet their obligations and the Fed saw no honest way of getting the stolen goods back into their possession, they decided by control of the executive to make the American people pay their losses!

Conspiracy of War Debts.

"They likewise entered into a conspiracy to deprive the people of the U.S. of their title to the war debts and not being able to do that in the way they intended, they are now engaged in an effort to debase the American dollar so that foreign governments will have their debts to this country cut in two, and then by means of other vicious underhanded arrangements, they propose to remit the remainder.

"So far as the U.S. is concerned, the gambling counters have no legal standing. The U.S. Treasury cannot be compelled to make good the gambling ventures of the corrupt and dishonest Fed. Still less should the bank deposits of the U.S. be used for that purpose. Still less should the national currency have been made irredeemable in gold so that the gold which was massed and stored to redeem the currency for American citizens may be used to pay the gambling debts of the Fed for England's benefit. "The American people should have their gold in their own possession where it cannot be held under secret agreement for any foreign control bank, or world bank, or foreign nation. Our own citizens have the prior claim to it. The paper [money men] have in their possession deserves redemption far more than U.S. currency and credit which was stolen from the U.S. Treasury and bootlegged abroad.

"Why should the foreigners be made preferred creditors of the bankrupt U.S.? Why should the U.S. be treated as bankrupt at all? This Government has immense sums due it from the Fed. The directors of these institutions are men of great wealth. Why should the guilty escape the consequences of their misdeeds? Why should the people of these U.S. surrender the value of their gold bank deposits to pay off the gambling debts of these bankers? Why should Roosevelt promise foreigners that the U.S. will play the part of a good neighbor, 'meeting its obligations'?

"Let the Fed meet their own obligations.

"Every member of the Fed should be compelled to disgorge, and every acceptance banker and every discount corporation which has made illegal profits by means of public credit unlawfully bootlegged out of the U.S. Treasury and hired out by the crooks and vultures of the Fed should be compelled to disgorge.

Federal Reserve Pays No Taxes

"Gambling debts due to foreign receivers of stolen goods should not be paid by sacrificing our title to our war debts, the assets of the U.S. Treasurywhich belong to all the people of the U.S. and which it is our duty to preserve inviolate in the people's treasury.

"The U.S. Treasury cannot be made liable for them. The Fed currency must be redeemed by the Fed banks or else these Fed banks must be liquidated. "We know from assertions made here by the Hon. John N. Garner, Vice-President of the U.S. that there is a condition in the [United States such] would cause American citizens, if they knew what it was, to lose all confidence in their government.

"That is a condition that Roosevelt will not have investigated. He has brought with him from Wall Street, James Warburg, the son of Paul M. Warburg. Mr. Warburg, alien born, and the son of an alien who did not become naturalized here until several years after this Warburg's birth, is a son of a former partner of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., a grandson of another partner, a nephew of a former partner, and a nephew of a present partner. "He holds no office in our Government, but I am told that he is in daily attendance at the Treasury, and that he has private quarters there! In other words, Mr. Chairman, Kuhn, Loeb and Company now has control and occupy the U.S. Treasury.

Preferred Treatment for Foreigners

"The text of the Executive order which seems to place an embargo on shipments of gold permits the Secretary of the Treasury, a former director of the corrupt, to issue licenses at his discretion for the export of gold coin, or bullion, earmarked or held in trust for a recognized foreign government or foreign central bank for international settlement. Now, Mr. Chairman, if gold held in trust for those foreign institutions may be sent to them, I see no reason why gold held in trust for American as evidenced by their gold certificates and other currency issued by the U.S. Government should not be paid to them. "I think that American citizens should be entitled to treatment at least as good as that which the person is extending to foreign governments, foreign central banks, and the bank of International Settlements. I think a veteran of the world war, with a \$20.00 gold certificate, is at least as much entitled to receive his own gold for it, as any international banker in the city of New York or London.

"By the terms of this executive order, gold may be exported if it is actually required, for the fulfillment of any contract entered into prior to the date of this order by an applicant who, in obedience to the executive order of April 5, 1933, has delivered gold coin, gold bullion, or gold certificates. "This means that gold may be exported to pay the obligations abroad of the Fed which were incurred prior to the date of the order, namely, April 20, 1933.

"If a European Bank should send 100,000,000 dollars in Fed currency to a

bank in this country for redemption, that bank could easily ship gold to Europe in exchange for that currency. Such Fed currency would represent "contracts" entered into prior to the date of the order. If the Bank of International Settlements or any other foreign bank holding any of the present gambling debt paper of the Fed should draw a draft for the settlement of such obligation, gold would be shopped to them because the debt contract would have been entered into prior to the date of order.

Crimes and Criminals

"Mr. Speaker, I rise to a question of constitutional privilege. "Whereas, I charge. . . Eugene Meyer, Roy A. Young, Edmund Platt, Eugene B. Black, Adolph Casper Miller, Charles S. Hamlin, George R. James, Andrew W. Mellon, Ogden L. Mills, William H. Woo W. Poole, J.F.T. O'Connor, members of the Federal Reserve Board; F. H. Curtis, J.H. Chane, R.L. Austin, George De Camp, L.B. Williams, W.W. Hoxton, Oscar Newton, E.M. Stevens, J.S. Wood, J.N. Payton, M.L. McClure, C.C. Walsh, Isaac B. Newton, Federal Reserve Agents, jointly and severally, with violations of the Constitution and laws of the United States, and whereas I charge them with having taken funds from the U.S Treasury which were not appropriated by the Congress of the United States, and I charge them with having unlawfully taken over \$80,000,000,000 from the U.S. Government in the year 1928, the said unlawful taking consisting of the unlawful creation of claims against the U.S. Treasury to the extent of over \$80,000,000,000 in the year 1928; and I charge them with similar thefts committed in 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932 and 1933, and in years previous to 1928, amounting to billions of dollars; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally with having unlawfully created claims against the U.S. Treasury by unlawfully placing U.S. Government credit in specific amounts to the credit of foreign governments and foreign central banks of issue; private interests and commercial and private banks of the U.S. and foreign countries, and branches of foreign banks doing business in the U.S., to the extent of billions of dollars; and with having made unlawful contracts in the name of the U.S. Government and the U.S. Treasury; and with having made false entries on books of account; and "Whereas I charge them jointly and severally, with having taken Fed Notes from the U.S. Treasury ansued Fed Notes and with having put Fed Notes into circulation without obeying the mandatory provision of the Fed Act which requires the Fed Board to fix an interest rate on all issues of Fed Notes supplied to Fed Banks, the interest resulting therefrom to be paid by the Fed Banks to the government of the U.S. for the use of the Fed Notes, and I charge them of having defrauded the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S. of billions of dollars by the commission of this crime, and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having purchased U.S. Government securities with U.S. Government credit unlawfully taken and with having sold the said U.S. Government securities back to the people of the U.S. for gold or gold values and with having again purchased U.S. Government securities with U.S. Government credit unlawfully taken and with having again sold the said U.S. Government security for gold or gold values, and I charge them with having defrauded the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S. by this rotary process; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully negotiated U.S. Government securities, upon which the Government liability was extinguished, as collateral security for Fed Notes and with having substituted such securities for gold which was being held as collateral security for Fed Notes, and with having by the process defrauded the U.S. Government and the people of the U.S., and I charge them with the theft of all the gold and currency they obtained by this process; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully issued Fed currency on false, worthless and fictitious acceptances and other circulating evidence of debt, and with having made unlawful advances of Fed currency, and with having unlawfully permitted renewals of acceptances and renewals of other circulating evidences of debt, and with having permitted acceptance bankers and discount dealer corporations and other private bankers to violate the banking laws of the U.S.; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired to have evidences of debt to the extent of \$1,000,000,000 artificially created at the end of February, 1933, and early in March 1933, and with having made unlawful issues and advances of Fed currency on the security of said artificially created evidences of debt for a sinister purpose, and with having assisted in the execution of said sinister purpose; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having brought about the repudiation of the currency obligations of the Fed Banks to the people of the U.S. and with having conspired to obtain a release for the Fed Board and the Fed Banks from their contractual liability to redeem all Fed currency in gold or lawful money at the Fed Bank and with having defrauded the holders of Fed currency, and with having conspired to have the debts and losses of the Fed Board and the Fed Banks unlawfully transferred to the Government and the people of the U.S., and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully substituted Fed currency and other irredeemable paper currency for gold in the hands of the people after the decision to repudiate the Fed currency and the national currency was made known to them, and with thus having obtained money under false pretenses; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having brought about a repudiation of the n of the U.S. in order that the gold value of the said currency might be given to private interests, foreign governments, foreign central banks of issues, and the Bank of International Settlements, and the

people of the U.S. to be left without gold or lawful money and with no currency other that a paper currency irredeemable in gold, and I charge them with having done this for the benefit of private interests, foreign governments, foreign central banks of issue, and the bank of International Settlements; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with conniving with the Edge Law banks, and other Edge Law institutions, accepting banks, and discount corporations, foreign central banks of issue, foreign commercial banks, foreign corporations, and foreign individuals with funds unlawfully taken from the U.S. Treasury; and I charge them with having unlawfully permitted and made possible 'new financing' for foreigners at the expense of the U.S. Treasury to the extent of billions of dollars and with having unlawfully permitted and made possible the bringing into the United States of immense quantities of foreign securities, created in foreign countries for export to the U.S. and with having unlawfully permitted the said foreign securities to be imported into the U.S. instead of gold, which was lawfully due to the U.S. on trade balances and otherwise, and with having lawfully permitted and facilitated the sale of the said foreign securities in the U.S., and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having unlawfully exported U.S. coins and currency for a sinister purpose, and with having deprived the people of the U.S. of their lawful medium of exchange, and I charge them with having arbitrarily and unlawfully reduced the amount of money and currency in circulation in the U.S. to the lowest rate per capita in the history of the Government, so that the great mass of the people have been left without a sufficient medium of exchange, and I charge them with concealment and evasion in refusing to make known the amount of U.S. money in coins and paper currency exported and the amount remaining in the U.S. as a result of which refusal the Congress of the U.S. is unable to ascertain where the U.S. coins and issues of currency are at the present time, and what amount of U.S. currency is now held abroad; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having arbitrarily and unlawfully raised and lowered the rates of money and with having arbitrarily increased and diminished the volume of currency in circulation for the benefit of private interests at the expense of the Government and the people of the U.S. and with having unlawfully manipulated money rates, wages, salaries and property values both real and personal, in the U.S. by unlawful operations in the open discount market and by resale and repurchase agreements unsanctioned by law, and

"Whereas I charge them jointly and severally, with having brought about the decline in prices on the New York Stock Exchange and other exchanges in October, 1929, by unlawful manipulation of money rates and the volume of U.S. money and currency in circulation: by theft of funds from the U.S. Treasury by gambling in acceptances and U.S. Government securities; by

service rendered to foreign and domestic speculators and politicians, and by unlawful sale of U.S. gold reserves abroad, and

"Whereas the unconstitutional inflation law imbedded in the so-called Farm Relief Act by which the Fed Banks are given permission to buy U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and to drew forth currency from the people's Treasury to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 is likely to result in connivance on the part of said accused with others in the purchase by the Fed of the U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 with U.S. Government's own credit unlawfully taken,-it being obvious that the Fed do no not intend to pay anything of value to the U.S. Government for the said U.S. Government securities no provision for payment in gold or lawful money appearing in the so-called Farm Relief bill- and the U.S. Government will thus be placed in a position of conferring a gift of \$3,000,000,000 in the U.S. Government securities on the Fed to enable them to pay more on their bad debts to foreign governments, foreign central banks of issue, private interests, and private and commercial banks, both foreign and domestic, and the Bank of International Settlements, and "Whereas the U.S. Government will thus go into debt to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and will then have an additional claim of \$3,000,000,000 in currency unlawfully created against it and whereas no private interest should be permitted to buy U.S. Government securities with the Government's own credit unlawfully taken and whereas currency should not be issued for the benefit of said private interest or any interests on U.S. Government securities so acquired, and whereas it has been publicly stated and not denied that the inflation amendment of the Farm Relief Act is the matter of benefit which was secured by Ramsey MacDonald, the Prime Minister of Great Britain, upon the occasion of his latest visit to the U.S. Treasury, and whereas there is grave danger that the accused will employ the provision creating U.S. Government securities to the extent of \$3,000,000,000 and three millions in currency to be issuable thereupon for the benefit of themselves and their foreign principals, and that they will convert the currency so obtained to the uses of Great Britain by secret arrangements with the Bank of England of which they are the agents, and for which they maintain an account and perform services at the expense of the U.S. Treasury, and that they will likewise confer benefits upon the Bank of International Settlements for which they maintain an account and perform services at the expense of the U.S. Treasury; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having concealed the insolvency of the Fed and with having failed to report the insolvency of the Fed to the Congress and with having conspired to have the said insolvent institutions continue in operation, and with having permitted the said insolvent institutions to receive U.S. Government funds and other deposits,

and with having permitted them to exercise control over the gold reserves of the U.S. and with having permitted them to transfer upward of \$100,000,000,000 of their debts and losses to the general public and the Government of the U.S., and with having permitted foreign debts of the Fed to be paid with the property, the savings, the wages, and the salaries of the people of the U.S. and with the farms and the homes of the American people, and whereas I charge them with forcing the bad debts of the Fed upon the general public covertly and dishonestly and and with taking the general wealth and savings of the people of the U.S. under false pretenses, to pay the debts of the Fed to foreigners; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with violations of the Fed Act and other laws; with maladministration of the h evasions of the Fed Law and other laws; and with having unlawfully failed to report violations of law on the part of the Fed Banks which, if known, would have caused the Fed Banks to lose their charters, and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with failure to protect and maintain the gold reserves and the gold stock and gold coinage of the U.S. and with having sold the gold reserves of the U.S to foreign Governments, foreign central banks of issue, foreign commercial and private banks, and other foreign institutions and individuals at a profit to themselves, and I charge them with having sold gold reserves of the U.S. so that between 1924 and 1928 the U.S. gained no gold on net account but suffered a decline in its percentage of central gold reserves from the 45.9 percent in 1924 to 37.5 percent in 1928 notwithstanding the fact that the U.S. had a favorable balance of trade throughout that period, and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired to concentrate U.S. Government securities and thus the national debt of the U.S. in the hands of foreigners and international money lenders and with having conspired to transfer to foreigners and international money lenders title to and control of the financial resources of the U.S.; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having fictitiously paid installments on the national debt with Government credit unlawfully taken; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the loss of the U.S. Government funds entrusted to their care; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having destroyed independent banks in the U.S. and with having thereby caused losses amounting to billions of dollars to the said banks, and to the general public of the U.S., and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the failure to furnish true reports of the business operations and the true conditions of the Fed to the Congress and the people, and having furnished false and misleading reports to the congress of the U.S., and "Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having published false and misleading propaganda intended to deceive the American people and to cause the U.S. to lose its independence; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with unlawfully allowing Great Britain to share in the profits of the Fed at the expense of the Government and the people of the U.S.; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having entered into secret agreements and illegal transactions with Montague Norman, Governor of the Bank of England; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with swindling the U.S. Treasury and the people of the U.S. in pretending to have received payment from Great Britain of the amount due on the British ware debt to the U.S. in December, 1932; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having conspired with their foreign principals and others to defraud the U.S. Government and to prevent the people of the U.S. from receiving payment of the war debts due to the U.S. from foreign nations; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with having robbed the U.S Government and the people of the U.S. by their theft and sale of the gold reserves of the U.S. and other unlawful transactiving created a deficit in the U.S. Treasury, which has necessitated to a large extent the destruction of our national defense and the reduction of the U.S. Army and the U.S. Navy and other branches of the national defense; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, of having reduced the U.S. from a first class power to one that is dependent, and with having reduced the U.S. from a rich and powerful nation to one that is internationally poor; and

"Whereas I charge them, jointly and severally, with the crime of having treasonable conspired and acted against the peace and security of the U.S. and with having treasonable conspired to destroy constitutional Government in the U.S.

"Resolve, That the Committee on the Judiciary is authorized and directed as a whole or by subcommittee, to investigate the official conduct of the Fed agents to determine whether, in the opinion of the said committee, they have been guilty of any high crime or misdemeanor which in the contemplation the Constitution requires the interposition of the Constitutional powers of the House. Such Committee shall report its finding to the House, together with such resolution or resolutions of impeachment or other recommendations as it deems proper.

"For the purpose of this resolution the Committee is authorized to sit and act during the present Congress at such times and places in the District of Columbia or elsewhere, whether or not the House is sitting, has recessed or has adjourned, to hold such clerical, stenographic, and other assistants, to requice of such witnesses and the production of such books, papers, and documents, to take such testimony, to have such printing and binding done, and to make such expenditures as it deems necessary."

After some discussion and upon the motion of Mr. Byrns, the resolution and charge was referred to the Committee on the Judiciary.

"Attacks on McFadden's Life Reported"

Commenting on Former Congressman Louis T. McFaddens's "heart-failure sudden-death" on Oct. 3, 1936, after a "dose" of "intestinal flue," "Pelley's Weekly" of Oct. 14 says:

Now that this sterling American patriot has made the Passing, it can be revealed that no long after his public utterance against the encroaching powers of Judah, it became known among his intimates that he had suffered two attacks against his life. The first attack came in the form of two revolver shots fired at him from ambush as he was alighting from a cab in front of one of the Capital hotels. Fortunately both shots missed him, the bullets burying themselves in the structure of the cab.

"He became violently ill after partaking of food at a political banquet at Washington. His life was only saved from what was subsequently announce as a poisoning by the presence of a physician friend at the banquet, who at once procured a stomach pump and subject the Congressman to emergency treatment."/s/ Robert Edward Edmondson (Publicist-Economist) New York, October 14, 1963

The Federal Reserve Bank of New York reports in June, 1961, greatly expanded trade in their "acceptance" securities market.

This market has already bankrupted the Nation in the 1930's, said Congressman McFadden. After bankruptcy comes the Referee, or DICTATOR! President Andrew Jackson to the Bankers, 1831?: "You are a den of vipers and thieves. I intend to rout you out, and by the Eternal God, I will rout you out."

* * *

"Now's the day and now's the hour; See the front o' battle hour. Liberty's in every blow! Let us do or die." -Robert Burns

INDEX

Acceptance racket costing the American people, 90 billions yearly American Government made responsible to pay debts of one foreigner to another

Anti-hoarding campaign

Asset currency forced on the U.S.Baltimore & Ohio R.R. asks for loan

Bankers' acceptance racket

Banks gambling \$13 billions of the people's money & credit yearly

Bankers hate pensioners

Bank holiday declared by Roosevelt

Bankruptcy of the U.S. Britain now financial mistress of the world British shielding the Fed British shielding robbery Children the new slaves Colonel Mandel House betrays America Company stores Concealing crimes and criminals Country ravaged and laid wasted Criminals and their crimes Criminal offense against the Government Deceivers are traitors Dynamite for Japan at America's expense Evading tax on circulation European origin of the Fed Federal Reserve corrupt not government institution twelve branches currency unsound has usurped the government conspires to take away peoples title to war debts debts transferred to the people by Roosevelt pool of American confiscated bank deposits Forcing small banks to buy stock Foreign and domestic swindlers Faithless government officials Fiat money and Mr. Mills of the Treasury Financing beans for Japan distilleries in Europe German brewers **Financial pirates** Financed Trotsky in promoting Russian Revolution Finding the securities put-up for Fed loans Five-cent meals for the people Gambling counter have no legal standing German exports to South America paid for by U.S. before shipment Granting gift of \$7 millions to every member of the Federal Reserve yearly Greatest crime in history Great depression brought on by evil practices of the Fed Great Britain, partner in blackmail Great haul for the International Bankers Gold standard abandoned by Britain Government in the banking business as never before

Government liable for debts of individuals and corporations in foreign lands responsible for Federal Reserve notes issued by the Fed the backer of bootleggers, smugglers, speculators and swindlers in all parts of the world Highly dangerous powers of the Federal Reserve law Horrors of the dishonest FedHypocrisy of the embargo on the shipment of gold Immense gold loans to Great Britain Impractical, cumbersome machinery of the Fed International Bankers, enemies of the people they rob International propagandists Internationalists spend half million dollars to get the Federal Reserve law through Congress Ivar Krueger, match king Killing our favorable trade balance King's bank, a worm-eaten fraudulent institution Kuhn, Loeb and Co. take over the U.S. Treasury send a partner to run the Fed Money for Scotch distillers of Fed the money of slaves -not free men Nature of the Ivar Krueger Swindle Oakland County, Michigan, has bankrupt sale of 71,000 homes and farms Our gold sent to Germany Old struggle of Jackson's time One law for bankers -another for Veterans Paying bootleggers' bills Paying no income taxes Peddling our government's credit People's gold wrongfully and illegally taken People's right to know Predatory interests of the centuries President Hoover's friend (Ivar Krueger) President Jackson's battle with the bankers Promoted separate peace between Germany and Russia, World War I Public credit of the U.S. used all over the world at our risk Raising money for Kuhn, Loeb and Co. Ramsey MacDonald, labor party deserter Redeeming bad debts of the Fed **Re-discounting** Repeal the Fed Resolution for audit of the Fed Return to the Constitution Roosevelt casts his lot with the usurers and money changers destroyed the value of the American dollar

dictatorship prepares to destroy the Constitution reduces the pay of Federal employees released bankers from debts and charge the people instead servant of International bankers his two kinds of laws will not permit the Congress to investigate the condition of the Fed Shortage of actual money Senator Aldrich's bill used in the Federal Reserve law Carter Glass gets his name on the bill Lodge of Massachusetts opposes the bill Root denounces the Fed Spurious securities for good U.S. funds State boundaries should be respected in connection with State funds Throwing Veterans off B.& O. freight cars Traitorous and dishonest officialsTrotsky breaks up Russian homes with American funds Twelve private money trusts Two-named paper wrecked every country where tried U.S. being ransacked and pillaged Unlawful usurpation of power by Roosevelt, in bank holiday, March 5, 1933 Wealth of U.S. exported to foreign countries with all profit to the Fed We need to destroy the Fed, Wilson administration establishes the worm-eaten King's bank World enslavement planned World riff-raff operating on the public credit of the U.S.

"Freedom must be won anew each generation" end of file Text of the original 1932 speech from the Congressional Record Facsimile of the Congressional Record, 1932, pages 12595 and 12596.

Note: As goes our nation in the push by the Socialist Council on Foreign Relations, so goes the rest of the "free" world. The CFR through its enforcement arm, the Communist United Nations, will eventually eliminate all freedom in this world. Only you and I can stop it. Removing the funding provided directly by the US Taxpayer (all of our income taxes go out of the country) will be a huge blow to the Elitists who seek to be the world dictator thru the UN.

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

<u>http://www.trimonline.org</u> <u>http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com</u> <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org</u> <u>http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org</u> <u>http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org</u> <u>http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com</u> <u>http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTIETH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet. NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (th is is the 30th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here

for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call!

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida...34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same.

E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

30 of 38 100.1.3.1.1

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 31

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

PRESIDENT JOHN F. KENNEDY



Document 100.1.3.2.0 31 of 39.....

"The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the Americans freedom and before I leave office I must inform the Citizen of his plight." PRESIDENT JOHN F. KENNEDY(10 days before he was murdered)

On June 4, 1963, a virtually unknown Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, was signed with the authority to basically strip the Federal Reserve Bank of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. With the stroke of a pen, President Kennedy declared that the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank would soon be out of business. The Christian Common Law Institute has exhaustively researched this matter through the Federal Register and Library of Congress and can now safely conclude that this Executive Order has never been repealed, amended, or superceded by any subsequent Executive Order. In simple terms, it is still valid.

When President John Fitzgerald Kennedy - the author of Profiles in Courage -signed this Order, it returned to the federal government, specifically the Treasury Department, the Constitutional power to create and issue currency -money - without going through the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank.

President Kennedy's Executive Order 11110 [the full text is displayed further below] gave the Treasury Department the explicit authority:

"to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury."

This means that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 billion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated. It appears obvious that President Kennedy knew the Federal Reserve Notes being used as the purported legal currency were contrary to the Constitution of the United States of America. "United States Notes" were issued as an interest-free and debt-free currency backed by silver reserves in the U.S. Treasury. In the illustrations below, a "Federal Reserve Note" issued from the private central bank of the United States (the Federal Reserve Bank a/k/a Federal Reserve System), is compared with a "United States Note" from the U.S. Treasury issued by President Kennedy's Executive Order. They almost look alike, except one says "Federal Reserve Note" on the top while the other says "United States Note". Also, the Federal Reserve Note has a green seal and serial number while the United States Note has a red seal and serial number.

President Kennedy was assassinated on November 22, 1963 and the United States Notes he had issued were immediately taken out of circulation. Federal Reserve Notes continued to serve as the legal currency of the nation. According to the United States Secret Service, 99% of all U.S. paper "currency" circulating in 1999 are Federal Reserve Notes.

Kennedy knew that if the silver-backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. This is a very simple matter of economics. The USN was backed by silver and the FRN was not backed by anything of intrinsic value. Executive Order 11110 should have prevented the national debt from reaching its current level (virtually all of the nearly \$9 trillion in federal debt has been created since 1963) if LBJ or any subsequent President were to enforce it. It would have almost immediately given the U.S. Government the ability to repay its debt without going to the private Federal Reserve Banks and being charged interest to create new "money". Executive Order 11110 gave the U.S.A. the ability to, once again, create its own money backed by silver and real value worth something.

Again, just five months after Kennedy was assassinated, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued either, and they were subsequently removed from circulation.

Perhaps the assassination of JFK was a warning to all future presidents not to interfere with the private Federal Reserve's control over the creation of money. It seems very apparent that President Kennedy challenged the "powers that exist behind U.S. and world finance". With true patriotic courage, JFK boldly faced the two most successful vehicles that have ever been used to drive up debt: 1) war (Vietnam); and, 2) the creation of money by a privately owned central bank. His efforts to have all U.S. troops out of Vietnam by 1965 combined with Executive Order 11110 would have destroyed the profits and control of the private Federal Reserve Bank.

Executive Order 11110

AMENDMENT OF EXECUTIVE ORDER NO. 10289 AS AMENDED, RELATING TO THE PERFORMANCE OF CERTAIN FUNCTIONS AFFECTING THE DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY

By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, it is ordered as follows:

SECTION 1. Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, is hereby further amended -

(a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof the following subparagraph (j):

"(j) The authority vested in the President by paragraph (b) of section 43 of the Act of May 12, 1933, as amended (31 U.S.C. 821 (b)), to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denominations of such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption," and

(b) By revoking subparagraphs (b) and (c) of paragraph 2 thereof.

SECTION 2. The amendment made by this Order shall not affect any act done, or any right accruing or accrued or any suit or proceeding had or commenced in any civil or criminal cause prior to the date of this Order but all such liabilities shall continue and may be enforced as if said amendments had not been made.

JOHN F. KENNEDY

THE WHITE HOUSE,

June 4, 1963

Executive Order 11110 is still valid. According to Title 3, United States Code, Section 301 dated January 26, 1998:

Executive Order (EO) 10289 dated Sept. 17, 1951, 16 F.R. 9499, was as amended by:

EO 10583, dated December 18, 1954, 19 F.R. 8725;

EO 10882 dated July 18, 1960, 25 F.R. 6869;

EO 11110 dated June 4, 1963, 28 F.R. 5605;

EO 11825 dated December 31, 1974, 40 F.R. 1003;

EO 12608 dated September 9, 1987, 52 F.R. 34617

The 1974 and 1987 amendments, added after Kennedy's 1963 amendment, did not change or alter any part of Kennedy's EO 11110. A search of Clinton's 1998 and 1999 EO's and Presidential Directives has also shown no reference to any alterations, suspensions, or changes to EO 11110.

The Federal Reserve Bank, a.k.a Federal Reserve System, is a Private Corporation. Black's Law Dictionary defines the "Federal Reserve System" as: "Network of twelve central banks to which most national banks belong and to which state chartered banks may belong. Membership rules require investment of stock and minimum reserves."

Privately-owned banks own the stock of the FED. This was explained in more detail in the case of Lewis v. United States, Federal Reporter, 2nd Series, Vol. 680, Pages 1239, 1241 (1982), where the court said:

"Each Federal Reserve Bank is a separate corporation owned by commercial banks in its region. The stock-holding commercial banks elect two thirds of each Bank's nine member board of directors".

The Federal Reserve Banks are locally controlled by their member banks. Once again, according to Black's Law Dictionary, we find that these privately owned banks actually issue money:

"Federal Reserve Act. Law which created Federal Reserve banks which act as agents in maintaining money reserves, issuing money in the form of bank notes, lending money to banks, and supervising banks. Administered by Federal Reserve Board (q.v.)".

The privately owned Federal Reserve (FED) banks actually issue (create) the "money" we use. In 1964, the House Committee on Banking and Currency, Subcommittee on Domestic Finance, at the second session of the 88th Congress, put out a study entitled Money Facts which contains a good description of what the FED is:

"The Federal Reserve is a total money-making machine. It can issue money or checks. And it never has a problem of making its checks good because it can obtain the \$5 and \$10 bills necessary to cover its check simply by asking the Treasury Department's Bureau of Engraving to print them".

Any one person or any closely knit group who has a lot of money has a lot of power. Now imagine a group of people who have the power to create money. Imagine the power these people would have. This is exactly what the privately owned FED is!

No man did more to expose the power of the FED than Louis T. McFadden, who was the Chairman of the House Banking Committee back in the 1930s. In describing the FED, he remarked in the Congressional Record, House pages 1295 and 1296 on June 10, 1932:

"Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a Government Board, has cheated the Government of the United States and he people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the mal-administration of that law by which the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it".

Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not Government institutions, departments, or agencies. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers. Those 12 private credit monopolies were deceitfully placed upon this country by bankers who came here from Europe and who repaid us for our hospitality by undermining our American institutions.

The FED basically works like this: The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interest. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. On this point, it's interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment, which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both passed in 1913. The incredible power of the FED over the economy is universally admitted. Some people, especially in the banking and academic communities, even support it. On the other hand, there are those, such as President John Fitzgerald Kennedy, that have spoken out against it. His efforts were spoken about in Jim Marrs' 1990 book Crossfire:

"Another overlooked aspect of Kennedy's attempt to reform American society involves money. Kennedy apparently reasoned that by returning to the constitution, which states that only Congress shall coin and regulate money, the soaring national debt could be reduced by not paying interest to the bankers of the Federal Reserve System, who print paper money then loan it to the government at interest. He moved in this area on June 4, 1963, by signing Executive Order 11110 which called for the issuance of \$4,292,893,815 in United States Notes through the U.S. Treasury rather than the traditional Federal Reserve System. That same day, Kennedy signed a bill changing the backing of one and two dollar bills from silver to gold, adding strength to the weakened U.S. currency.

Kennedy's comptroller of the currency, James J. Saxon, had been at odds with the powerful Federal Reserve Board for some time, encouraging broader investment and lending powers for banks that were not part of the Federal Reserve system. Saxon also had decided that non-Reserve banks could underwrite state and local general obligation bonds, again weakening the dominant Federal Reserve banks".

In a speech made to Columbia University on Nov. 12, 1963, ten days before his assassination, President John Fitzgerald Kennedy said: "The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the American's freedom and before I leave office, I must inform the citizen of this plight."

According to the Constitution of the United States, (Article 1 Section 8), only Congress has the authority to coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures. However, since 1913 this Amendment has not been followed. In 1913, the Federal Reserve System was created, giving a private owned corporation the authority to "create" and coin the money of United States. The Federal Reserve is comprised of 12 private credit monopolies who have been given the authority to control the supply of the "Federal Reserve Notes", interest rates and all the other monetary and banking phenomena.

The way the Federal Reserve works is this: 12 private credit monopolies "create", (or print), Federal Reserve Notes which are lent to the American government. The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interests. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. It is interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both passed in 1913. The Federal Reserve Notes are not backed by anything of "intrinsic" value. (i.e. gold or silver).

On June 4, 1963, President, John Fitzgerald Kennedy signed the Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, which stripped the Federal Reserve Banking System of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. This decree meant that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the U.S. government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 trillion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated.

Kennedy knew that if the silver backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. Thus giving the U.S. Treasury the Constitutional authority to coin U.S. money once again, thus preventing the national debt from rising due to "usury" that the American people are charged for "borrowing" the FRN's. Only 5 months after Executive Order 11110 was signed, President Kennedy was assassinated. Five months later, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued and they were subsequently removed from circulation. Kennedy knew that if Congress coined and regulated money, as the Constitution states, the national debt would be reduced by not paying interest to the 12 credit monopolies. This in itself would have allowed the American people freedom of money that they earned, enabling the economy to grow.

It is interesting to note that Executive Order 11110 is still in effect, though no U.S. President has followed it. The Bible states, "through lack of knowledge, my people perish". As American people, it is our duty to question the Federal Reserve System, and the power that we have given them..

"When the federal government is held to its proper constitutionally limited functions, tax reform will take care of itself." --Rep. Ron Paul.

[From U.S.Cong.News, 1963, pg. 1737.]

Executive Order No. 11110

June 7, 1963, 28 F. R. 5605

AMENDMENT OF EXECUTIVE ORDER NO. 10289, AS AMENDED, RELATING TO THE

PERFORMANCE OF CERTAIN FUNCTIONS AFFECTING THE DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY

By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the

United States Code, [3 U.S.C.A. § 301] it is ordered as follows:

Section 1. Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, [3 U.S.C.A. § 301 note] is hereby further amended--

(a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof the following subparagraph (j):

"(j) The authority vested in the President by paragraph (b) of section 43 of the Act of May 12, 1933, as amended (31 U.S.C. 821(b)), to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denominations of the such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption," and

(b) By revoking subparagraphs (b) and (c) of paragraph 2 thereof.

Sec. 2. The amendments made by this Order shall not affect any act done, or any right accruing or accrued and any suit or proceeding had or commenced in any civil or criminal case prior to the date of this Order but all such liabilities shall continue any may be enforced as if said amendments had not been made.

JOHN F. KENNEDY THE WHITE HOUSE June 4, 1963 We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.nca.mybravenet.com http://www.freedom.org</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY FIRST doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 31st one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can

paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it. Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on: demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or, democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or, newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or, rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or, repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or, senators.txt (All Senators). Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. C. S. A., 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

31 of 39 100.1.3.2.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 32

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



More Congressmen Respond. More of same: Insolence!



Doc 100.1.3.3.0 32 of 39

MOC Insolent Resp-20 More Congressmen Respond. More of same: Insolence! One month has passed since all 535 congressmen were petitioned for a redress of grievances regarding the federal income tax. On April 15th, thousands of letters from constituents were hand delivered with copies of the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing record to every member of Congress. Of the 535 Congressmen, 513 have NOT responded to the petition.

UPDATE: a/o 25 June 2002, another 16 have responded with comments bordering on the stupid, the insulting, and some were totally irrelevant.

Below are some of the "responses" from the handful of Congressmen who did bother to reply. The responses are indicative of the true condition of our Republic.

These letters constitute the formal response from our elected federal officials to the citizenry on one of the most critical issues this nation has encountered. This Foundation considers it a vital responsibility to document for all posterity how our leaders responded during this crisis for our Constitution.

In our last update, we published the first four letters received back from Congressmen. During the last three weeks, the People have heard from another eighteen Congressmen.

As with the four "responses" from the previous article, each of the congressmen has utterly ignored the sum and substance of the appeals they received from their constituents.

Not one congressmen has acknowledged the record of the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing, much less the Hearing's 537 statements of fact, supporting evidence and conclusions of law.

This, despite the fact that every constituent letter that accompanied the

record read in part, "The formal record of the hearing removes any doubt that this nation's income tax system is unconstitutional in its origin, fraudulent and abusive in its operation, and ultimately repugnant to every principle of equal justice, due process of law and personal liberty that we cherish as Americans."

The constituents' letters clearly and respectfully ask the Congress to move to schedule a congressional hearing (requiring IRS and DOJ to answer the questions and address the evidence of the Truth-In-Taxation Hearing) or, in the alternative, move to direct the IRS and DOJ to stop enforcing the Internal Revenue Code as if withholding, filing of returns and payment of the tax is compulsory. The constituents' letters respectfully requested the congressmen to let the constituents know, by June 1st, which of the two alternatives they will pursue.

Only one congressmen has acknowledged even a portion of the content of a constituent letter. However, even in this response Senator Conrad merely directed the constituent's attention to the testimonies offered in April's Senate Finance hearing on tax "scams" which had absolutely nothing to do with the issues addressed at the Citizens' Truth-In-Taxation Hearing.

The letters the People have received from congressmen are marked by triviality or inferior worth. They also show the MOC's complicity in the Socialistic Agenda of most of the traitors in congress. They MUST be replaced by whatever means is available to us. Congress is treating the People with insolence, indignity and contempt.

As you read what these congressmen have written, keep in mind the following, which is a brief summary of the full range of grievances the People formally "nailed to the door of the Congress" on April 15, 2002 -- i.e., the basis of the People's petition for a remedy:

Using threats of criminal prosecution, financial penalties, and incarceration, the government compels the People to sign and file a tax return, effectively forcing citizens to "voluntarily" waive their Fifth Amendment rights.

The government bases its authority for the income tax solely on the 16th Amendment, which was fraudulently ratified. When asked to determine the question of the fraudulent adoption of the 16th Amendment, a federal Court of Appeals said that was a "political question" for Congress to decide.

The income tax on labor in all respects functions as a "slave tax." This is in direct violation of the Constitution's 13th Amendment prohibiting peonage and involuntary servitude.

The IRS' daily operating practices routinely deny the average citizen due process of law. Legislative jurisdiction is required to tax. The federal government enjoys this Constitutional power in only a very small list of geographical areas that include Washington DC. Congress has no legislative jurisdiction inside the 50 states.

There is NO U.S. income tax law or income tax regulation that explicitly imposes the income tax on the general American populace.

he IRS blatantly disregards the 4th Amendment in violation of the Constitution by routinely seizing wages, bank accounts and property without valid court orders or warrants.

Although they have no bona fide delegated legal authority, IRS Agents are fraudulently trained by IRS management to create "Substitute Returns" for individuals who fail to file tax returns. Many U.S. citizens have been falsely convicted of tax "crimes" based directly on assessment documents fraudulently certified by IRS agents as lawful evidence of proper assessments and presented to U.S. District Courts.

The IRS unlawfully alters its computer records to skirt legal protections programmed into the tax computer systems and maintains records in ways that eventually lead to unlawful tax enforcement actions by the agency.

The evidence documents IRS fraud and abuse including: manipulation of taxpayers' master files, illegal time-barred assessments, underpayment of interest owed to taxpayers, illegal levies and liens against taxpayers' social security benefits, illegal civil penalties, fraudulent certifications of records and more.

Even for crimes where the punishment includes incarceration, tax defendants are routinely denied the right to present defenses based on the Constitution.

The deliberate redefinition and misuse of the word "includes" in the tax code leads the masses to falsely believe the IRS has jurisdiction over things, places and People it does not.

As written, the statutes in the USC instruct tax payers to use regulation Section 861 to determine if their income is taxable. Per the plain language of the regulations, wages, salaries and even capital gains earned by ordinary Americans within the fifty states are not taxable because they do not arise from a taxable activity that the federal government has jurisdiction over.

For your examination and consideration:

FLORIDA: Representative Adam Putnam responded to his constituents Randall and Maria Giles. He wrote in part, "I agree with you that the federal income tax system and the Internal Revenue Service are in need of major reform... I am hopeful that during the 107th Congress we will take up legislation that will not only improve the tax code but also will vastly improve the agency's responsiveness... In 1913, the states ratified the 16th Amendment, which gave Congress the authority to enact an income tax... On April 2, 2002 the Government Reform Committee, of which I am a member, held a hearing on the IRS's progress in addressing management issues... fundamental changes are underway in all aspects of the IRS's operations. These changes will hopefully provide taxpayers accurate and prompt information to assist them in filing, paying, and resolving issues in a time and manner convenient for them... I am confident that the 107th Congress can examine this issue and implement a comprehensive reform plan that addresses some of your concerns..."

Ed. note: Rep. Putnam appears oblivious to the fact that the Hearing record presented firm evidence of the fraudulent adoption of the 16th Amendment and widespread unconstitutional and criminal activity at IRS and DOJ. Management issues at IRS are not the problem. One cannot "reform" unlawful behavior by government. Most students of history call this tyranny.

IDAHO: Senator Mike Crapo responded to his constituent Ron Laird. He wrote, "Thank you for contacting me with your suggestion for simplifying the tax code... There are currently many tax relief proposals in Congress that deserve careful consideration. I am dedicated to reforming the tax code to lower the burden on all Americans and making the tax code fairer, flatter, and simpler."

Ed. Note: The Senator is confused. The only simplification needed here is for Rep. Crapo to tell his constituent whether the People still have a Constitution or not. His so-called "dedication" to the continued functioning of the tax system might begin with a review of his oath of office and the U.S. Constitution. It may help him as well to actually look at the Hearing record.

TENNESSEE: Senator Fred Thompson responded to his constituents Mr. and Mrs. Raymond Woddle. He wrote in full, "Thank you for taking the time to visit my office while you were in Washington. The welcome mat is always out for you and other Tennesseans. I hope you will always include my office in your plans when you are in the Nation's capital. If my staff or I can ever be of assistance, please do not hesitate to contact me. While I always welcome your visits to my office, I would also suggest that you click on my web page at http://thompson.senate.gov/ to gain more information about my work and about ways my office can provide assistance."

Ed. Note: This is certainly the most outrageous response received from any congressman.

All Sen. Thompson has to say is, "Thanks for stopping by." The reality is this: The People may not have a Constitution anymore, and are witnessing the real-time "meltdown" of their unalienable rights. Reams of legal evidence -- and sworn testimony of ex-IRS agents, attorneys, CPAs, etc. -- all document that this nation is being financed by a tax system that is borne of fraud, enforced unlawfully and administered in violation of virtually every single protection of the Constitution. In response, all Sen. Thompson has to say to this is, "Thanks for stopping by."

Possibly when Senator Thompson returns home he can explain to the sovereign citizens of Tennessee how the Tennessee legislature could legally approve a vote to approve the 16th Amendment when:

1) they violated Article II, Sections 28 and 29 of the Tennessee Constitution, which prohibits the legislature from voting to impose an income tax on the people of Tennessee;

2) they violated Article II, Section 32 of the Tennessee Constitution by denying the people an opportunity to vote for new state legislators between the time the proposed 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution was submitted to the state legislature and the time the state legislature voted to approve the Amendment; and;

3) they violated Article II, Section 18 of the Tennessee Constitution by failing to read (and pass), on three different days, the bill containing the proposed 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.

NEW YORK: Representative Michael McNulty, who is on the House Ways and Means Committee, responded to his constituent Burr Deitz. He wrote, " I am in receipt of your communication regarding the constitutionality of the Federal income tax. The Supreme Court has ruled on this issue. You may be assured that I will continue to support a fair and equitable tax code."

Ed. Note: The constituent did not ask if the tax was fair or equitable. The constituent asked Rep. McNulty to answer the 537 questions. Contrary to the claim, the Supreme Court has not ruled on the issues addressed in the People's hearing. Rep. McNulty should fulfill his duty as a Congressional representative by providing citations to support his claims, and he should find the ways and means to run a Constitutionally valid system of taxation.

TEXAS: Representative Mac Thornberry responded to his constituent Robert Baker. He wrote in part, "Thank you for contacting me about the IRS... I agree with you that we need to lower taxes and reform the IRS. Since I was first elected, the issue of tax reform is one which people have raised quite often. Last year, Congress past (sic) the largest tax cut since 1981... While this was a good start, more needs to be done to make the tax system fairer for all Americans."

Ed. Note: The issue at hand is not the level of taxes, "reform" of the IRS or tax cuts. The issue is the Constitution of this nation. The issue is the laws and regulations of this nation. The issue is whether the government has the legal authority to force this tax upon a free People. The issue is whether the federal government has legal jurisdiction to tax within the 50 states. The issue at hand is the People's rights, liberties and the future of this Republic.

The People demand that Rep. Thornberry uphold his oath of office and the Constitution. The People demand that he get the DOJ and IRS to answer these

questions or get them out of their lives. It is time for the government to do the talking. The People still await his response.

OKLAHOMA: Senator James Inhofe responded to his constituents Richard Gardner, Donald Huff and Kenneth Grice with identical letters. He wrote in part, " As I am sure you are aware, I have always been an outspoken advocate for limiting our government. I believe that the current federal income tax is responsible for more than one hundred billion dollars in tax cheating and costs the economy tens of billions of dollars in wasteful investment. Furthermore, our national tax code is predicated on the premise of voluntary compliance. Yet nuances, loopholes and other arcane rules make income tax preparation increasingly difficult. Presently, I am studying several different proposals to reform and simplify the current tax code." Ed. Note: The People all agree that the system is voluntary. What is Senator Inhofe going to do about the constituent who wants his 537 questions answered? As explicitly requested in the letter and Hearing package, the Senator can either direct IRS and DOJ to stop enforcing the tax code as though it were mandatory -- OR can schedule a public congressional hearing and let them (IRS & DOJ) answer the questions as they are required to under law in response to a proper petition for redress of grievance. The sovereign People of Oklahoma await his answer. The People all await his answer.

OKLAHOMA: Senator Don Nickles, who is on the Senate Finance Committee, responded to his constituents Richard Gardner and Donald Huff with identical letters. He wrote, "Thank you very much for your correspondence expressing your concern over tax reform and freedom of religion... The problems you describe are indeed important and deserve review. I very much appreciate you sharing your opinions."

Ed. Note: Senator Nickles should have his staff send out the correct form letter. Regarding the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing -- the sovereign People of Oklahoma await his answer. The People all await his answer.

OKLAHOMA: Representative John Sullivan responded to his constituent Kenneth Grice. He wrote, "A few weeks ago, I received a copy of the United States Tax Code -- all 1,395,000 words of it. As I placed the four huge volumes that are each thicker than a Bible on my desk, I realized the tax code is too complicated. As your Congressman, I wanted to let you know that I stand committed to work to reduce the tax burden on families. Recently, I voted in favor of "The Taxpayer Protection and IRS Accountability Act." This important legislation takes a common sense approach to improve the tax code and the efficiency of the Internal Revenue Service. The legislation will allow people who make simple mistakes on their tax returns, such as forgetting to put a stamp on the envelope, to not be penalized by the IRS. It also allows individuals who cannot afford to pay their taxes in one lump sum to pay in monthly installments... I strongly believe that Americans are overtaxed. I assure you that I will continue to vote in favor of legislation that keeps as much money as possible in your pockets and out of Washington, D.C.".

Ed. Note: Rep. Sullivan admits voting for legislation that would impose a \$5,000 fine for even asking the IRS about the so-called "frivolous" legal and constitutional issues raised during the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing. The state motto of Oklahoma is "Labor omnia vincit" (Labor conquers all things). Rep. Sullivan could help the sovereign People of Oklahoma keep some of theirs. The way to keep more money in the pockets of his constituents is to start enforcing U.S. tax laws as they are actually written -- the citizens of his district are under NO general legal obligation to send ANY income related monies to Washington DC.

MICHIGAN: Senator Debbie Stabenow responded to her constituents Diane Muhammad and Michael Romanow with identical letters. She wrote, "U.S. tax laws are found in Title 26 of the United States code. Section 6012 of the Code makes clear that only people whose income falls below a certain minimum level do not have to file returns. Sections 861 through 865 determine whether income is from a U.S. or foreign source -- they do not in any way exclude income from taxation for a U.S. citizen or resident. If you have any further questions, please feel free to call the IRS at 1-800-829-1040 or visit its website at <u>www.irs.gov</u>." Stabenow enclosed the document entitled "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments." The document is undated and has no cover page. There is no indication as to who authored it or even whether it is an official government document.

Ed. Note: Senator Stabenow should realize by now that this simplistic rhetoric is not acceptable for We The People. Ms. Stabenow's constituents respectfully submitted substantial legal documentation and sworn testimony questioning the legal basis of the nation's tax system. Disappointingly, her only response is a regurgitation of a few syllables from the tax code and the phone number for the IRS.

Senator Stabenow's apparent knowledge of Section 861 should be shared with the nation; she should review the content of the Hearing record and then contact Larken Rose (taxableincome.net). In the interim, she might consider the fact that her constituents have observed that the present "system" of government isn't working the way they learned it should in school, and have decided to write to her accordingly.

Her constituents are concerned that men with guns from the Executive branch are acting without proper legal authority and are unlawfully seizing their property and their labor. Her constituents in Michigan wrote her a letter asking for redress and she has chosen instead to ignore that request. Her inaction is helping to fan the flames of a Constitutional Crisis that may not have a happy ending.

NORTH CAROLINA: Representative Charles Taylor responded to his constituents Ed and Kathy Wahler. He wrote, "Thank you for contacting me to express your belief that the 16th Amendment is illegal... I appreciate you for dropping materials by my Washington, D.C. office regarding this matter. I am afraid that I must disagree with you regarding the legality of the income tax. Although the debate continues as to whether the income tax is the most efficient or fairest method of taxation, the Congress and the Courts have consistently declared the federal income tax legal."

Ed. Note: Rep. Taylor, apparently lacking stomach for such sticky legal details as are contained in the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing record, simply dismisses his constituent's claims as an unfounded rant having been decided by the Congress and the Courts.

Rep. Taylor should be able to cite specific court cases and congressional statutes for his constituents. The citizens of North Carolina should not be denied the apparently common knowledge held by their elected officials in Washington that seemingly has authorized a tax system that is administered and enforced in clear violation of both basic Constitutional principles and the explicit language of U.S. law.

Rep. Taylor also seems to hold out the promise for the People of North Carolina that the U.S. Government wants to make the tax system even MORE efficient. Answering his constituents' questions about the specific laws that purport to have the legal authority to take half of the Wahler family's income every year under threat of imprisonment and seizure might be a good way to start.

The People present two final comments for Rep. Taylor: Hitler was efficient. Stalin was efficient.

KANSAS: Senator Pat Roberts responded to his constituents Michael Kerner and David Pflum with identical letters. He wrote, "The sixteenth amendment to the Constitution, ratified in 1913, removed the apportionment clause of article one, thereby making taxes on income constitutional. In every period of our history, there have been people who dispute the obligation to pay taxes. They claim that filing a return violates their 5th Amendment rights or that the 16th Amendment is illegal. This information is false and has led to the financial ruin and prosecution of many taxpayers. Since ratification of the 16th Amendment, the Supreme Court has consistently upheld the obligation of American citizens to pay income tax. Rest assured I oppose unnecessary taxes. I have long supported efforts to lessen the tremendous tax burden that is shouldered by Americans. However, it is important for taxpayers to understand their legal obligation to pay income tax in support of the democracy and government activities.".

Ed. Note: Senator Roberts is apparently ignorant of one of the most fundamental precepts of this nation. America's form of government is a Constitutional Republic, not a Democracy. The 16th Amendment did not remove the apportionment clause of Article 1, but (purportedly) modified it with respect to the income tax.

Perhaps the Senator ought to explain to the people of Kansas why they should take his personal assertion that the 16th Amendment carries the authority of law even though there is irrefutable documented evidence and sworn testimony that it was fraudulently ratified. NO court has ruled on this fraud, except to say that it is a "political question for Congress to decide." Senator Roberts should look at the hearing record to learn for himself that Kansas' vote on the 16th Amendment violated no less than three provisions of the Kansas state constitution -- which legally VOIDS Kansas' vote on the 16th Amendment.

With regard to the Senator's simple dismissal of his constituent's 5th Amendment concerns as "false," perhaps the Senator ought to be concerned about how his testimony in this letter will be used against him by the sovereign voters of Kansas when it is learned that he personally helped facilitate the destruction of the Constitution by his ignorance and apathy on these matters.

As Chairman of the Senate Ethics Committee, Sen. Roberts should reflect deeply upon the meaning of his oath of office before responding to his constituents with veiled threats, flawed legal reasoning and the general lack of respect owed given the importance of this issue to both his constituents and this nation.

Americans are not against paying taxes. Americans have, however, demonstrated an historical tendency to take exception to any government that operates without bona fide legal authority and violates the constitutional principles that this nation was founded upon.

VIRGINIA: Senator John Warner wrote to his constituents Guy Freeson, James Johnson, and Mr. and Mrs. Jerrold Ogert in identical letters. He wrote, "Rumors have spread claiming that current law does not legally bind you to paying federal income taxes. It has been argued that filing federal income taxes is voluntary because the 16th Amendment to the United States Constitution was never legally ratified. Some individuals and business owners have read misleading statements concerning the 16th Amendment, and mistakenly believe it to mean that they are no longer required to pay income taxes. The sixteenth amendment to the Constitution was passed by Congress July 2, 1909 and ratified by the thirty-sixth state on February 3, 1913, and, declared ratified on February 25, 1913. The sixteenth amendment states that: The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes,

from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration. Tax protestors are nothing new. Many of the tax avoidance schemes, however, fall along the same lines as a get rich quick scheme. Taxpayers need to be aware of the work and potential costs involved in the long run, and consider just how much all of it really pays off."

Ed. Note: Senator Warner could help stop all such rumors by getting some official answers to the 537 questions from the People's Truth-in-Taxation Hearing. The Senator apparently looks upon his constituents with contempt for daring to ask their government to answer specific questions about the actual laws, tax regulations and the Constitution of this nation.

By characterizing these so-called "protestor" issues as a form of get rich quick scheme he ignores the fact that most of his constituency cannot and will not ever get rich -- regardless of their personal toils -- because of an unconstitutional system of taxation that forever chains them to the plantations of Virginia. The unlawful "scam" or "scheme" is the one currently being administered from the offices overlooking Constitution Avenue.

With regard to the "potential costs," it is Senator Warner and his colleagues who should consider the costs of this fraud upon this Republic and the People's freedoms as they deny constituents across this land their right of redress as guaranteed by the 1st Amendment to the Constitution. The state of Virginia should pray that history not record that their elected leaders were instrumental in both the birth and demise of this nation.

NORTH DAKOTA: Senator Conrad, a member of the Senate Finance Committee, responded to his constituent Roy Neset. He wrote, "For years, some people have tried to argue that the federal income tax system is unconstitutional or, otherwise, so legally flawed that it is unenforceable. However, whenever these arguments have been presented in a competent legal forum, the income tax has been upheld. On April 11, the Senate Finance Committee held a hearing to discuss the growing problem of promoters who purport to reveal (for a price, of course) secret knowledge about the tax law that will prevent someone from having to pay federal income taxes. What we learned at that hearing is that these promoters generally dredge up old, discredited legal arguments and pass them off as newly discovered facets of the law. Among our witnesses was a victim of one of these schemes, who told the committee that he learned -- after he was indicted for tax evasion -- that all of the legal arguments based on the "secret knowledge" provided by the promoter had been rejected repeatedly by the courts at all levels... The transcripts of all the testimony offered at the hearing can be found on the Internet at http://finance.senate.gov/. In your letter, you requested a Congressional hearing in which the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the

Department of Justice (DOJ) address the question of the constitutionality of the federal income tax. I would direct your attention specifically to the testimonies offered at the April 11 hearing by IRS Commissioner Charles Rossotti and DOJ Tax Division Chief Ronald Cimino." Conrad enclosed the document entitled "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments."

The document is undated and has no cover page. There is no indication as to who authored it or even whether it is an official government document. (Note: Our analysis of the 32-page document will be included in our next article.)

Ed. Note: Instead of attempting to get official and substantive responses to his constituent's specific 537 questions from the Truth-in-Taxation hearing, the Senator (who is on the Senate Finance Committee) chose to merely proffer the testimony of a convicted tax felon under duress of incarceration, 32 pages of anonymous, carefully crafted tax propaganda, the testimony of an IRS Commissioner who needed a presidential pardon for violating federal conflict of interest laws and a lead official from the DOJ that reneged on the agency's written agreement of July 2001 to publicly explain to the American public exactly what source of legal jurisdiction they rely upon to prosecute citizens of the 50 states for federal "tax crimes."

In planning for the future finances of this nation the Senator should note the following:

These claims are not new. These claims are very well documented. What is new, however, is that millions of Americans can now access the details of the nation's tax system and the inherent deceptions it is systemically built upon with just a few keystrokes on their computer.

Again, if the legal questions here are so cut-and-dry as to be trivialized as "frivolous" and even characterized by the government as illegal "schemes," why doesn't the Senator just schedule the public hearing and let the DOJ and IRS answer the 537 questions and be done with this troublesome matter?

How can asking government questions about the laws be considered a "scheme?" How can a Senator who has taken an oath of office to defend the Constitution refuse a constituent his right to petition for redress as provided for under the 1st Amendment?

WASHINGTON: Senator Maria Cantwell responded to her constituent Tim Garrison. She wrote, "Thank you for writing about the constitutionality of income taxes... without taxation, our government would not be able to provide critical services, such as military defense, public education, transportation infrastructure, and public health programs, to the American people... The Sixteenth Amendment, which was ratified in 1913, made it possible for all forms of income to be taxed... Some lawyers and historians have alleged that the Sixteenth Amendment was not properly ratified and therefore dispute Congress' authority to collect income taxes. Although President Taft did not sign the resolution that became the Sixteenth Amendment, the Supreme Court ruled in 1798 that constitutional amendments do not need to be approved by the President. There are also concerns that certain states did not properly ratify amendment due to variations of punctuation, spelling, or capitalization from Congress' version. This question has come before several Courts of Appeals in recent years, and the courts have rejected these challenges to the Sixteenth Amendment, ruling that previous court precedent has acknowledged the legitimacy of the ratification process of the amendment." Click here to read Cantwell's response.

Ed. Note: Senator Cantwell recites a list of "critical services" that income taxes pay for. However, according to the Grace Commission Report, all the revenue from the income tax is used to pay the interest on the national debt and to fund the federal government's "transfer payments," i.e., its welfare programs which take money from those who earn it and transfer it to those who don't. And, to make matters worse, even a liberal reading of the Constitution does not permit the federal government to provide "public education" or "public health programs."

The Senator's understanding of the history of the 16th Amendment would certainly improve if she actually looked at the documentation of the Hearing record. Her rendition of history as shown by her letter misconstrues very significant legal issues surrounding the ratification of the Amendment.

The issue of Taft's signature is not a point of legal contention. The Senator casually dismisses "variations of punctuation, spelling, or capitalization..." while ignoring the hearing record which documents conclusively that there were substantive violations of due process regarding documentation and certification of many states' votes, mis-recording of states' votes and states that omitted or added words to the proposed amendment while approving it. Finally, the Senator ignores the legal exhibits showing that many states violated significant and multiple provisions of their own state constitutions -- thereby voiding those states' votes.

With regard to the U.S. courts, the Senator fails to inform her constituent that the reason the courts have "rejected these challenges" is that the courts refuse to adjudicate the issue of fraud, calling it a political question for Congress to decide.

Unfortunately, aside from Senator Cantwell's single fixation on the 16th Amendment, there are many, many other legal and constitutional problems with the income tax system. Constituents of Senator Cantwell are unfairly being kept waiting for her answers concerning the other 14 areas of inquiry covered during the Hearing. TENNESSEE: Representative Zach Wamp responded to his constituent Arnold Cohn. He wrote in full, "I had a member of my staff contact the IRS about your concerns. Enclosed is information they provided for me. I hope this information is helpful." Enclosed with the letter was a copy of "The Truth About Frivolous Tax Arguments," which was undated, did not identify the author and had no cover page. (Note: Our analysis of this 25 page document will be included in our next article.)

Ed. Note: The constituent wrote his elected legislative representative about significant legal abuses and threats by agencies of the Executive Branch. As documented conclusively on the Hearing record, this constituent risks imprisonment, legal harassment and confiscation of his wages and property if he dares resist these tyrannical administrative and law enforcement agencies.

The elected Representative, through his staff, simply contacted one of the offending agencies and sent an undocumented, unverified, anonymously authored document (purportedly) from that agency (IRS) to the constituent. This response stands as a saddening display of the absolute failure of the

nation's system of checks and balances.

PENNSYLVANIA: Senator Rick Santorum responded to his constituent Mark Pastir. He wrote, "I understand your concerns of over-taxation on the working middle class. Throughout my tenure in Congress, I have strongly supported legislation which would provide tax relief to working families. I supported the 1997 Taxpayer Relief Act... During the 106th Congress, I supported many pieces of legislation which would provide relief to working individuals and families... In 2001, Congress passed and President Bush signed into law H.R. 1836, the Economic Growth and Tax Relief Reconciliation Act... Please consider the following I gathered directly from the United States Treasury Department. I hope these points adequately respond to your concerns:

The United States Constitution, Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1, states... The Sixteenth Amendment to the Constitution, ratified on February 3, 1913, states...

Congress used the power granted by the Sixteenth Amendment of the Constitution and made laws requiring all individuals to pay taxes. Congress has delegated to the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) the responsibility of administering and enforcing these laws known as the Internal Revenue Code. Congress enacts the laws and IRS enforces them.

Courts have historically held there are no Constitutional or legal grounds for noncompliance with filing tax returns or paying taxes as prescribed by law.

The term "voluntary compliance" means that each of us is responsible for

filing a tax return when required and for determining and paying the correct amount of tax.

Failing to file required returns and failing to pay taxes may result in criminal prosecutions and/or civil penalties.

While taxpayers have the right to contest their tax liabilities in the courts, taxpayers do not have the right to violate and disobey tax laws.

"You may be interested in the following information from the Treasury Department which responds to a variety of false and misleading arguments for seeking to justify willful noncompliance with tax law... You may also wish to visit the following IRS website to learn more about objections to the federal tax laws: <u>http://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-utl/friv_tax.pdf</u>."

Ed. Note: Senator Santorum is just one of the legions of representatives who seem to have abandoned their states, their districts and this Constitutional Republic to take up permanent residence in the "Twilight Zone." His 4-page response letter stands as evidence that Rep. Santorum apparently believes that the number of words written is directly proportional to the amount of truth rendered.

Although Santorum's understanding of such matters would increase dramatically if he actually reviewed the legal exhibits and video testimony from the Truth-in-Taxation Hearing, several of his assertions should be addressed forthwith:

#2 -- Even if one ignores all the states that violated their state constitutions, all the amendment bills in which words were changed, added or deleted, all the states that did not provide proper certification of their votes, the deliberate mis-recording of Kentucky's vote (which actually voted 22-9 against the Amendment) and the fact that the Secretary of State Knox knowingly committed fraud, the ratification date of the 16th Amendment was February 25, 1913, not February 3rd.

#3 -- Congress requires all "individuals" to pay taxes. . . . Question for the Senator: Why does the legal definition of "individual" in the tax law seem to fail to mention or clearly reference natural citizens living in the 50 states? Such detail would certainly clear up some of the questions concerning exactly who is liable.

#4 -- "Congress delegated to the IRS. . ." This is interesting. Can the Judiciary delegate the power to conduct trials? Can the President delegate the power to make treaties?

#5 -- "...as prescribed by law." That is the question d'jeure isn't it? What specific law actually says these constituents must pay this tax? Why is the IRS and DOJ allowed to violate the Constitution to collect this tax? Why won't Senator Santorum help his constituents get answers about this tax? #6 -- "voluntary. . . when required" -- finally -- something the People can all agree on.

#8 -- "Taxpayers have the right to contest their tax liabilities in the

courts..." They sure do -- right after they exhaust all their "Kafka-esque" IRS administrative remedies, bureaucratic abuses, unadulterated threats and pay any contested amount, in full, in advance, before they may file suit on a contested tax matter. Finally, the citizen is then free to fully experience the ecstasy of justice, due process and timely appeal provided by the federal court system.

Sen. Santorum: This Foundation suggests you take the tour of Independence Hall [and take note that the historical site is now the property of the Communist United Nations as part of the UN's Private Land Management, Historical Preservation, and Bisophere programs] so you can begin to remember what this is all about. Your constituents have access to, and have hand delivered to your office, detailed legal information about this nation's fraudulent tax system that is irrefutable, incontrovertible and remains publicly unchallenged by this government.

Your constituents and the People of this nation will no longer tolerate the propaganda and half-truths endlessly spewed out by IRS, Treasury, DOJ and our elected representatives. Your constituents know better. You know better. Somebody in Washington had better do something about this soon.

KENTUCKY: Representative Ron Lewis responded to his constituent Nathaniel Mosley. He wrote, "I have reviewed your correspondence regarding your feelings on our country's tax laws... In an effort to help you understand my position, I have included government documents with this correspondence that outline the federal government's position on the issues you have consistently argued... As a member of Congress I am challenged with making sure our tax code is administered equitably. I firmly believe these laws have been administered appropriately in your situation. Furthermore, it is my conviction, when you made the decision not to file an income tax return, you blatantly violated the law; therefore, I consider your case to now by (sic) a legal matter and for this reason, my office will be unable to assist you in this matter..." Note: Lewis enclosed a copy of the CRS Report for Congress, "Frequently Asked Questions Concerning the Federal Income Tax," updated May 7, 2001. Santorum also enclosed a full copy of a section from the DOJ Prosecution Manual, Section 40.00 TAX PROTESTORS. Ed. Note: Rep. Lewis, who is on the Ways and Means committee, is correct -these are criminal matters -- but not for his constituent. Although this constituent must certainly be grateful for the materials excerpted from the DOJ's prosecution manual for tax protestors, Rep. Lewis is the one who should be charged with failure to execute his duties as explicitly required by his oath of office and the Constitution.

Rep. Lewis states the he is charged with "making sure our tax code is administered equitably" -- apparently notwithstanding property seizures, peonage, gross violations of due process rights, trial by jury, the constitutional amending process, protections against self-incrimination and other unalienable rights that the Rep. would have the People believe must be, unfortunately, sacrificed in order to administer this tax.

Rep. Lewis has had hand delivered to his Capitol office the evidence from the tax Hearing, from which any reasonable person may conclude that this nation faces a very significant problem. As was so eloquently articulated in the movie Cool Hand Luke, "What we have here is a failure to communicate." The People also have a failure by Congress to respond to a proper petition for redress of grievances, as required by the 1st Amendment to the Constitution.

It is time for Rep. Lewis and the Ways and Means Committee to do their Constitutional duty. Millions know the truth. Millions are not paying. The problem is growing -- not shrinking. Their continued propaganda, prosecutions and disregard for the Constitution will not make the 537 questions or the sovereign People of this nation go away.

NEW HAMPSHIRE: Senator Judd Gregg responded to his constituent Robert Seaman. He wrote, "Thank you for passing along your opinions and concerns regarding the United States tax code.. As you know, Congressman Roscoe Bartlett (R-MD) hosted a Congressional hearing with regard to the Internal Revenue Service's jurisdiction and the enforcement of the federal income tax. This hearing took place on February 27-28, 2002 at the Rayburn House Office Building... I believe that it is incumbent upon Congress to take a long, hard look at reforming our nation's tax policy to try to find a way to simplify and streamline the process, and I am willing to consider pertinent revisions."

Ed. Note: The People don't know whether to laugh with, or cry for Senator Gregg. He seems ignorant of the fact that his constituent's letter was actually delivered with the record of the Hearing to the Senator. It is no small part of this historical controversy that Congressman Bartlett canceled the government's participation in the hearing in mid-January.

Even if the Senator's letter is a quaint attempt at black humor in the guise of constituent service, hopefully the last laugh will not be on his grandchildren or his constituents' grandchildren.

This nation faces a growing crisis involving the central tenets of its Constitution and the freedom of its sovereign People.

A Quote to Remember:

"In every stage of these Oppressions We have Petitioned for Redress in the most humble terms: Our repeated Petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A Prince whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a Tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people."

-- The unanimous Declaration of the thirteen United States of America

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org_http://www.getusout.org</u> <u>http://www.thenewamerican.com_http://www.givemeliberty.org</u> <u>http://www.jbs.org_Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org_http://www.palmetto.org</u>

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY SECOND doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 32nd one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in

the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

FORWARDED BY:

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida.....34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same...E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

32 of 39 100.1.3.3.0 End

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 33

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States

MY REMONSTRANCE Chester L McWhorter



Document 100.1.3.4.0 33 of 39 26 June 2002

JUST THINK, IF EVERYONE READING THIS WOULD SUBMIT THE SAME TO THEIR MEMBERS OF CONGRESS, INDIVIDUALLY, AND REAL SOON, IT WOULD SURELY GET SOME ATTENTION FROM "THOSE PEOPLE" AS GENERAL ROBERT E LEE REFERRED TO THOSE PEOPLE UP THERE.

MY REMONSTRANCE

I, Chester L McWhorter Sr, the undersigned a natural born citizen of the United States of America, acting in good faith and impelled by my devotion to our Constitutional-Republic, present this Remonstrance to the leaders of our federal government in order to draw attention to and express deep concerns that have accumulated over many years regarding the federal income and social security tax system.

My grievances are several:

The proof is manifest for all to see that the 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution was illegally and fraudulently proclaimed to be ratified in 1913 by a lame-duck Secretary of State just days before he left office. An official attempt by a leading, currently-sitting U.S. Senator, U. S. Senator Orrin Hatch, to pay to have the evidence suppressed, to avoid publication and to maintain secrecy, has been exposed at this meeting this day.

The federal courts for decades, ruling in cases challenging the constitutional validity of the 16th Amendment, have issued a series of largely unintelligible rulings that fail even to recognize the basic question of whether the income tax is a direct tax or an excise tax, suggesting, for instance, that the income tax is "in the nature of" an indirect, excise tax, reflecting the mood of powerful special interests of that day.

Again, the federal courts since 1985, on hearing cases challenging the ratification of the 16th Amendment as being fraudulent, have ruled that the issue of fraudulence is political and, therefore, non-justiciable -- to be dealt with by Congress. This obviously constitutes an evasion of responsibility by the courts, since fraud is a legal, rather than a political question. In ruling in this way, the courts have abdicated their c onstitutional responsibilities under our system of checks and balances. Congress, in turn, has called this issue of fraud to be a matter for the courts.

In addition to the 16th Amendment ratification issue, there simply is no law or regulation that makes most citizens liable to file and pay federal income and social security taxes nor to have those taxes withheld from the money they earn, yet, the Internal Revenue Code is enforced by the Executive as though the taxes were, indeed, compulsory, imposing interest and penalties, including incarceration for willful failure to file the voluntary tax.

Citizens have the right to clear and precisely worded laws that are not vague. Yet, the income tax laws are deliberately written in the most disorganized manner imaginable, with the frequent use of double-negatives, circular reasoning, disconnected sections without reference or cross-reference, and other legal gimmicks that intentionally obfuscate and confuse matters beyond comprehension of even highly trained professionals. It must be concluded that the U.S. Supreme Court, which, in 1916, attempted to keep the income tax constitutional by suggesting that it was "in the nature" of an excise tax, if required to rule today on the constitutionality of the 16th Amendment, would in no way be able to find the 1999 tax constitutional on the simple basis that it is clearly not uniform, which is a constitutional mandate for excise taxes.

The Internal Revenue Service (IRS) says the income tax is voluntary. This is an obvious fiction. In their application and enforcement, the tax code and the regulations have all the force and effect of compulsory law. Yet, the notion that the tax is voluntary has been confirmed by a federal appeals court. Few people know that the tax is voluntary and that when they "voluntarily" submit their tax forms they also "voluntarily" waive their 5th Amendment rights against self-incrimination. This is a form of coercion to which the courts have turned a blind eye, ruling that the waiver of 5th Amendment rights was "voluntary".

Many outrageous IRS practices have been revealed and detailed to the public by congressional hearings, but little has been done about it.

Thousands of citizens are jailed or financially destroyed by the IRS for not paying taxes that are not expressly sanctioned by law, while being denied their most basic due process rights. And, since the courts have ruled that the fraudulent ratification of the 16th Amendment is a political question, by definition, those in jail are political prisoners, a condition that is illegal in this country.

The IRS is conspicuously used by the Executive to carry out retribution against political adversaries. This is a growing threat to fundamental freedoms.

Federal judges, members of Congress, and other government officials are themselves afraid of the IRS, which compiles and maintains secret files on them.

he abuses and lawlessness exemplified by the governmental conduct described above undermine the foundations of our nation and tear apart the very fabric of our Constitutional-Republic.

Therefore, I hereby petition the leaders of our federal government to take immediate and forthright action that will result in the redress of these grievances. I call for a thorough overhaul of the IRS and its administrative procedures to make its operations and agents completely accountable to the Constitution and constitutional law. I demand the immediate release of all political prisoners. I call for the creation of a Judicial Review Commission to hear and decide on complaints against federal judges who make rulings that support violations of the rights of citizens which are rooted and grounded in the Constitution and constitutional law.

A s/Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org</u> <u>http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com</u> <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org</u> <u>Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u> <u>http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org</u> <u>http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com</u>

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY THIRD doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 33rd one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

FORWARDED BY:

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida.....34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same...E-mail:

33 of 39 100.1.3.4.0 End

"We fight not for glory nor for wealth nor honour, but only and alone we fight for freedom which no good man surrenders but with his life." Robert the Bruce (Brus), King of Scots, 24 June 1314.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 34

< Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

What is needed to restore our Nations Fiscal Integrity



Terminate the FED! ... Terminate the National Bank..

[Part One: What is needed to restore our Nations Fiscal Integrity.] (Since the CFR and the TC have such a strangle hold on the throats of the electorate, and control the vote counting processes throughout the country, that leaves only three solutions left to We The People for saving this nation from becoming a communist nation under the UN. One is armed revolt against the corrupt politicians occupying the seats of government in Washington, DC, which I do not promote at this time; one is to vote every, REPEAT every existing politician, no exceptions, out of office which the apathetic brain dead citizens of this nation are not likely to do; and the other is exercising the 10th Amendment to The Constitution of The United States, and secede from the Union as it exists today. (That I do promote given today's circumstances with the CFR/UN/TC & Socialists in Congress.)

"In order to get control of the fiscal machinery and wrest it away from the Morgans, Rockefeller's, Kennedy's, Bilderbergs, Chase, and the others previously listed, restore financial integrity to our now illegal paper money media, we must do the following:

1. Let the government pay to the holders of all the different kinds of bonds, government certificates, the full amount of their face.

2. Let the national banks be compelled at once to surrender their bonds and redeem their national bank notes with these treasury notes or certificates, and abolish the whole national banking system, appointing receivers to compel them to go into liquidation.

3. At once reestablish the sub-treasury system for the safe keeping of

government monies.

4. Restore in its full force the specie basis of our currency according to the Constitution, to all contracts entered into after the year 1945; but for the protection of the business of the country, let all debts created from the institution of the so-called legal-tender, as a currency, until the restoration of the gold and silver basis, be paid in these government certificates, not because they are a legal-tender, but because a vicious legislation misled the people and drove them into the use of this paper money.

5. Let parties, by contract, take these certificates as they would any other article of commodity by special agreement.

6. Let these certificates be liable to execution as any other personal property, for all debts contracted after the restoration of the constitutional legal-tender; then let them be sold to the highest bidder for gold and silver.

7. Private banking can be carried on then as now, upon the personal responsibility of the bankers, like all other business, upon the personal liability and capacity and integrity of the individuals, without loaning the aid of the government to enrich the banks or defraud the people.

8. Let the government lift these certificates in payment of duties, at all her ports and in payment of the public lands at their appraised value; but in no case to be less than the minimum price now paid for the land used for highways, railways, airports, and natural resource lands, at their actual value, in greenbacks or government certificates.

9. The abolition of the revenue system, with its army of officers and their public and private espionage against the citizens, and the adoption of the old plan of raising revenue prior to the 16th Amendment to The Constitution.

10. Abolish all interest upon public debts of every kind.

The above plan, 1 thru 10, embodies a remedy for all of the evils of the funding system described in all the preceding lines of text, and must be adopted preliminary to all others. This is necessary to overturn the current permanent coalition of the purse and the sword, which is now united to absorb the labor and crush out the independence of the people.

Until we are rid of the bonds and their consequent taxation, and abolish the banks with their consequent usury, it is useless to propose the protection of labor against the encroachments of capital, because capital assumes to own labor, and labor creates the money that pays both taxes and interest."

(Did the FED kill JFK? Don't laugh, read on } ...

"On June 4, 1963, a virtually unknown Presidential decree, Executive Order

11110, was signed with the authority to basically strip the Federal Reserve Bank of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. With the stroke of a pen, President Kennedy declared that the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank would soon be out of business. The Christian Common Law Institute has exhaustively researched this matter through the Federal Register and Library of Congress and can now safely conclude that this Executive Order has never been repealed, amended, or superceded by any subsequent Executive Order. In simple terms, it is still valid.

When President John Fitzgerald Kennedy - the author of Profiles in Courage -signed this Order, it returned to the federal government, specifically the Treasury Department, the Constitutional power to create and issue currency -money - without going through the privately owned Federal Reserve Bank.

President Kennedy's Executive Order 11110 [the full text is displayed further below] gave the Treasury Department the explicit authority: "to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury." This means that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 billion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated. It appears obvious that President Kennedy knew the Federal Reserve Notes being used as the purported legal currency were contrary to the Constitution of the United States of America. "United States Notes" were issued as an interest-free and debt-free currency backed by silver reserves in the U.S. Treasury.

In the illustrations below, a "Federal Reserve Note" issued from the private central bank of the United States (the Federal Reserve Bank a/k/a Federal Reserve System), is compared with a "United States Note" from the U.S. Treasury issued by President Kennedy's Executive Order. They almost look alike, except one says "Federal Reserve Note" on the top while the other says "United States Note". Also, the Federal Reserve Note has a green seal and serial number while the United States Note has a red seal and serial number.

President Kennedy was assassinated on November 22, 1963 and the United States Notes he had issued were immediately taken out of circulation. Federal Reserve Notes continued to serve as the legal currency of the nation. According to the United States Secret Service, 99% of all U.S. paper "currency" circulating in 1999 are Federal Reserve Notes. Kennedy knew that if the silver-backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. This is a very simple matter of economics. The US Note was backed by silver and the FR Note was not & still is not backed by anything of intrinsic value. Executive Order 11110 should have prevented the national debt from reaching its current level (virtually all of the nearly \$31 trillion in federal debt has been created since 1963) if LBJ or any subsequent President were to enforce it. It would have almost immediately given the U.S. Government the ability to repay its debt without going to the private Federal Reserve Banks and being charged interest to create new "money".

Executive Order 11110 gave the U.S.A. the ability to, once again, create its own money backed by silver and real value worth something. Again, just five months after Kennedy was assassinated, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued either, and they were subsequently removed from circulation.

Perhaps the assassination of JFK was a warning to all future presidents not to interfere with the private Federal Reserve's control over the creation of money. It seems very apparent that President Kennedy challenged the "powers that exist behind U.S. and world finance". With true patriotic courage, JFK boldly faced the two most successful vehicles that have ever been used to drive up debt: 1) war (Vietnam); and, 2) the creation of money by a privately owned central bank. His efforts to have all U.S. troops out of Vietnam by 1965 combined with Executive Order 11110 would have destroyed the billions of \$\$\$'s in profits, and control of the United States by the private Federal Reserve Bank.

Executive Order 11110

AMENDMENT OF EXECUTIVE ORDER NO. 10289

AS AMENDED, RELATING TO THE PERFORMANCE OF CERTAIN FUNCTIONS AFFECTING THE DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY By virtue of the authority vested in me by section 301 of title 3 of the United States Code, it is ordered as follows:

SECTION 1. Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, is hereby further amended -

(a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof the following subparagraph (j):

"(j) The authority vested in the President by paragraph (b) of section 43 of the Act of May 12, 1933, as amended (31 U.S.C. 821 (b)), to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denominations of such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption," and (b) By revoking subparagraphs (b) and (c) of paragraph 2 thereof.

SECTION 2. The amendment made by this Order shall not affect any act done, or any right accruing or accrued or any suit or proceeding had or commenced

in any civil or criminal cause prior to the date of this Order but all such liabilities shall continue and may be enforced as if said amendments had not been made.

JOHN F. KENNEDY,

THE WHITE HOUSE,

June 4, 1963

Executive Order 11110 is still valid. According to Title 3, United States Code, Section 301 dated January 26, 1998: Executive Order (EO) 10289 dated Sept. 17, 1951, 16 F.R. 9499, was as amended by: EO 10583, dated December 18, 1954, 19 F.R. 8725; EO 10882 dated July 18, 1960, 25 F.R. 6869; EO 11110 dated June 4, 1963, 28 F.R. 5605; EO 11825 dated December 31, 1974, 40 F.R. 1003; EO 12608 dated September 9, 1987, 52 F.R. 34617

The 1974 and 1987 amendments, added after Kennedy's 1963 amendment, did not change or alter any part of Kennedy's EO 11110. A search of Clinton's 1998 and 1999 EO's and Presidential Directives has also shown no reference to any alterations, suspensions, or changes to EO 11110.

The Federal Reserve Bank, a.k.a Federal Reserve System, is a Private Corporation. Black's Law Dictionary defines the "Federal Reserve System" as: "Network of twelve central banks to which most national banks belong and to which state chartered [there are very few state chartered banks remaining now] banks may belong. Membership rules require investment of stock and minimum reserves."

Privately-owned banks own the stock of the FED. This was explained in more detail in the case of Lewis v. United States, Federal Reporter, 2nd Series, Vol. 680, Pages 1239, 1241 (1982), where the court said: "Each Federal Reserve Bank is a separate corporation owned by commercial banks in its region. The stock-holding commercial banks elect two thirds of each Bank's nine member board of directors".

The Federal Reserve Banks are locally controlled by their member banks. Once again, according to Black's Law Dictionary, we find that these privately owned banks actually issue money: "Federal Reserve Act. Law which created Federal Reserve banks which act as agents in maintaining money reserves, issuing money in the form of bank notes, lending money to banks, and supervising banks. Administered by Federal Reserve Board (q.v.)".

The privately owned Federal Reserve (FED) banks actually issue (create) the "money" we use. In 1964, the House Committee on Banking and Currency, Subcommittee on Domestic Finance, at the second session of the 88th Congress, put out a study entitled Money Facts which contains a good description of what the FED is: "The Federal Reserve is a total money making machine. It can issue money or checks. And it never has a problem of making its checks good because it can obtain the \$5 and \$10 bills necessary to cover its check simply by asking the Treasury Department's Bureau of Engraving to print them". Any one person or any closely knit group who has

a lot of money has a lot of power. Now imagine a group of people who have the power to create money. Imagine the power these people would have. This is exactly what the privately owned FED is!

No man did more to expose the power of the FED than Louis T. McFadden, who was the Chairman of the House Banking Committee back in the 1930s. In describing the FED, he remarked in the Congressional Record, House pages 1295 and 1296 on June 10, 1932: "Mr. Chairman, we have in this country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks. The Federal Reserve Board, a Government Board, has cheated the Government of the United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the national debt. The depredations and the iniquities of the Federal Reserve Board and the Federal reserve banks acting together have cost this country enough money to pay the national debt several times over. This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of the United States; has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the mal-administration of that law by which the Federal Reserve Board, and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it".

Some people think the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not Government institutions, departments, or agencies. They are private credit monopolies which prey upon the people of the United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers. Those 12 private credit monopolies were deceitfully placed upon this country by bankers who came here from Europe and who repaid us for our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. The FED basically works like this: The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interest. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. On this point, it's interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment, which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both passed in 1913. The incredible power of the FED over the economy is universally admitted. Some people, especially in the banking and academic communities, even support it. On the other hand, there are those, such as President John Fitzgerald Kennedy, that have spoken out against it. His efforts were spoken about in Jim Marrs' 1990 book Crossfire: "Another overlooked aspect of Kennedy's attempt to reform American society involves money. Kennedy apparently reasoned that by returning to the constitution, which states that only Congress shall coin and regulate money, the soaring national debt could be reduced by not paying interest to the bankers of the Federal Reserve System, who print paper money then loan it to the government at interest. He moved in this area on June 4, 1963, by signing Executive Order 11110 which called for the issuance of \$4,292,893,815 in United States

Notes through the U.S. Treasury rather than the traditional Federal Reserve System. That same day, Kennedy signed a bill changing the backing of one and two dollar bills from silver to gold, adding strength to the weakened U.S. currency. Kennedy's comptroller of the currency, James J. Saxon, had been at odds with the powerful Federal Reserve Board for some time, encouraging broader investment and lending powers for banks that were not part of the Federal Reserve system. Saxon also had decided that non-Reserve banks could underwrite state and local general obligation bonds, again weakening the dominant Federal Reserve banks".

In a speech made to Columbia University on Nov. 12, 1963, ten days before his assassination, President John Fitzgerald Kennedy said: "The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy the American's freedom and before I leave office, I must inform the citizen of this plight."

In this matter, John Fitzgerald Kennedy appears to be the subject of his own book... a true Profile of Courage.

According to the Constitution of the United States, (Article 1 Section 8), only Congress has the authority to coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures.

However, since 1913 this Amendment has not been followed. In 1913, the Federal Reserve System was created, giving a private owned corporation the authority to "create" and coin the money of United States. The Federal Reserve is comprised of 12 private credit monopolies who have been given the authority to control the supply of the "Federal Reserve Notes", interest rates and all the other monetary and banking phenomena.

The way the Federal Reserve works is this: 12 private credit monopolies "create", (or print), Federal Reserve Notes which are lent to the American government. The government granted its power to create money to the FED banks. They create money, then loan it back to the government charging interests. The government levies income taxes to pay the interest on the debt. It is interesting to note that the Federal Reserve Act and the sixteenth amendment which gave congress the power to collect income taxes, were both fraudently declared as having been ratified by the states, in 1913. The Federal Reserve Notes are not backed by anything of "intrinsic" value. (i.e. gold or silver). On June 4, 1963, President, John Fitzgerald Kennedy signed the Presidential decree, Executive Order 11110, which stripped the Federal Reserve Banking System of its power to loan money to the United States Federal Government at interest. This decree meant that for every ounce of silver in the U.S. Treasury's vault, the U.S. government could introduce new money into circulation based on the silver bullion physically held there. As a result, more than \$4 trillion in United States Notes were brought into circulation in \$2 and \$5 denominations. \$10 and \$20 United States Notes were never circulated but were being printed by the

Treasury Department when Kennedy was assassinated.

Kennedy knew that if the silver backed United States Notes were widely circulated, they would have eliminated the demand for Federal Reserve Notes. Thus giving the U.S. Treasury the Constitutional authority to coin U.S. money once again, thus preventing the national debt from rising due to "usury" that the American people are charged for "borrowing" the FRN's. Only 5 months after Executive Order 11110 was signed, President Kennedy was assassinated. Five months later, no more of the Series 1958 "Silver Certificates" were issued and they were subsequently removed from circulation. Kennedy knew that if Congress coined and regulated money, as the Constitution states, the national debt would be reduced by not paying interest to the 12 credit monopolies. This in itself would have allowed the American people freedom of money that they earned, enabling the economy to grow. It is interesting to note that Executive Order 11110 is still in effect, though no U.S. President has followed it. The Bible states, "through lack of knowledge, my people perish". As American people, it is our duty to question the Federal Reserve System, and the power that we have given them."

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: <u>http://www.trimonline.org</u> <u>http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com</u> <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org</u> <u>Http://www.getawarrant.com</u> Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u> <u>http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org</u>

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY FOURTH doc in a string of about 38 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 34th one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

FORWARDED BY:

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida.....34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same...E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u>

34 of 39 100.1.4.0.0 End

public constantly comes out with the statement that "we need more jobs" but not one time has he indicated that he wants to get rid of NAFTA, get out of the GATT or WTO, or get out of the communist UN, or eliminate MFN for all nations that do not retaliate in kind! Nothing to bring jobs back home where they belong..So far he is all lip service, sound bites, for the consumption of We The Sheeple.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 35

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

A PLAN



Non-Government Organization (NGO)

Document 100.1.5.0.0 35 Of 39

People, now is the right time to save your nation from the Socialistic (read communism under a blanket) movement that is racing to its own established deadline. You must send this, or parts of it, to every Republican Senator, Republican Representative, Please send by Mail, Phone call, Fax, and *E-mail (*the least effective) as soon as possible. If you get any response other than a form letter, would you please send it to me? I would like to keep a record of their position on this appeal..I give you my word that I will respect your privacy. Thank you...For God and My Country, God Save the USA and our constitutional form of government. Chet.

A PLAN. This is a plan that I prepared and it was presented to a trusted individual who said he could get it to our President when he visited here in Florida. I have been told that it was given to him and he promised to read it when he got back to Washington, D. C.....

It is a plan that will guarantee many things. It will get rid of the stranglehold that the National Bank has on the throat of this nation. It will eliminate the Non-Government Organization (NGO) known as the Federal Reserve System or the FED as it is commonly called. It will eliminate the Income Tax and get the Gestapo organization known as the Internal Revenue Service off the backs of the citizens. It will restore this nation to a sound fiscal footing. This nation has been declared officially to be bankrupt by the Congress of The United States and placed in receivership to the Secretary of the Treasury. (Talk about putting the fox in with the chickens!)

I strongly recommend that you citizens of the United States review this plan, and if you see your way to submit it to the prez as your own, or whatever, please do so.

Remember: Every penny we pay as income tax does not pay for any services provided by this huge monster we call the Federal Government. Every penny we pay as income taxes goes directly to the private banks that make up the totally civilian organization known as the FED! Please send this to all your members of congress, to the President, to the Vice President, the Secretary of the Treasury, The Director of the Internal Revenue Service, The Attorney General of the dept of Justice, and anyone else you can think of that may produce some sort of response.

The Honorable George W. Bush, President, The United States of America. 06 January 2002.

Dear President, there comes a time in every mans life when he cannot set back on an idea that he feels has deep merit, with the potential for significant benefits to his country. I feel that I have just such an idea. It is so simple that even I find it hard to believe that no private citizen has publicly presented it. I realize that some politicians have muked around with the idea, but they were not serious. Only sound bites to impress the ignorant while campaigning.

Now President Bush, I will continue this document in a fashion, not necessarily constructed as a legal brief, but as the items occur to me that need to be addressed.

President Bush, you have many times addressed the subject of a Stimulus Package. What I will propose will provide one that We The People will clamor for when it comes out in Republican Press Releases.

President Bush, you have just this evening, said "Not over my dead body will they raise your taxes" or something like that. [Hhhmmm, sounds good, but listen to the word NOT! Most people heard what they wanted to hear.] For me to try to get an idea to you, President Bush, as I am about to present to you would have required some sort of fanatical action on my part, which would probably put me in jail anyway, before I even got to say Hi to our President.

President Bush, you have more than once indicated that you do not like the Income Tax, and would like to do something about it.

Attached hereto, you will find summarized copies of thousands of hours of research by a very large, and getting larger every day, group of folks, who have undertaken the effort to determine and document how each state of the United States, in 1913, processed their review and evaluation of the 16th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States.[NOTE: These copies are

presented to you, the reader in preceding messages as published in the USA Today "newspapers"]

. This group of people were successful in getting a Congressional hearing scheduled, chaired by Rep's Henry Hyde and Roscoe Bartlett. (See cut below:

The fast is over! 21 July 2001.

----- Original Message ----- From: Bob Schulz To: <u>clmmam@digitalusa.net</u> Sent: Saturday, July 21, 2001 3:15 AM Subject: The fast is over!

Day 20 -- IT'S OVER! BOB EATS THIS DAY. We The People have been heard. High level DOJ and U.S. Congressional officials formally committed the U.S. government, in writing, this afternoon, to answer the People's Income Tax charges.

Schulz & Croteau have first food in three weeks. Schulz heads home on Saturday.

Remonstrance hearing to be held on Capitol Hill. Rep. Henry Hyde (IL), former Chairman of the House Judiciary Committee is expected to preside. Message from Bob to his Supporters:

"I wish to thank every person who helped in this effort. It could not have happened without prayer power. This was evident the moment we walked into Rep. Bartlett's office. Faith in God, Country and the People of this Nation will ensure we prevail. Again, Thank Everyone. Thank you all."

Press Release

We The People Foundation For

Constitutional Education, Inc.

2458 Ridge Road, Queensbury, NY 12804

Telephone: (518) 656-3578 Fax: (518) 656-9724

www.givemeliberty.org

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

July 20, 2001

CONTACT: Mike Bodine (518) 656-3578

DOJ and the U.S. Congress Officially Commit to Send IRS Tax and Legal Experts to Appear on Capitol Hill. Public Hearing to be Conducted by Rep. Roscoe Bartlett and Rep. Henry Hyde to Answer Citizens' Challenges of IRS Jurisdiction and Illegal Enforcement of U.S. Tax Law.

Washington D.C. -- We The People Foundation For Constitutional Education, Inc. announce that the Department of Justice and the U.S. Congress have committed, in writing, to appear with IRS representatives in a recorded, public meeting to officially answer to charges challenging the legal jurisdiction of the IRS and the enforcement of U.S. income tax laws against U.S. citizens.

Department of Justice U.S. Assistant Attorney General Dan Bryant and Congressmen Roscoe Bartlett (MD) signed the written agreement Friday that commits the government to send their top tax and legal experts to a two-day September hearing to be conducted on Capitol Hill. These actions are in response to a proper petition for redress of grievances brought by Robert Schulz, Chairman of the Foundation. Schulz ended his 3-week hunger fast mid-afternoon today after having secured official commitment from representatives of the U.S. Government that his formal petition will be answered.

Schulz has been in Washington since July 4th on a hunger fast until death, if needed, to force the government to respond to his legal Remonstrance, a petition for redress of grievances. These grievances include challenges of IRS jurisdiction, routine and gross violations of due process by the IRS, the refusal of the IRS to cite the specific law that requires employers or employees to withhold taxes and the fraudulent ratification of the 16th (Income Tax) Amendment. (The Full document is attached hereto)...

This meeting was scheduled for 26/27 September of 2001. After the attack upon our country by the terrorists on 11 September 2001, it was rescheduled for 27/28 of February 2002. At this meeting there will be members of DOJ legal staff, the head of the IRS (a Clinton holdover), and the legal staff of the IRS, Rep Bartlett and Rep Hyde with their people and other folks of the US Hse of Reps, CNN and Fox will provide live TV coverage, and live action coverage will be provided over the WWW. Repeat, Live Action Coverage will be provided over the world wide web! Also Video Cassette's will be available if folks want them.

At this meeting/hearing of congress, The Remonstrance will be the base of it, with supporting evidence that the Income Tax Amendment, the 2nd plank of the Communist Manifesto, the 16th Amendment to The Constitution of The United States, was illegally declared to have been accepted by the required majority of the states as required by the Constitution. It seems that the Sec of State at that time, Philander Knox was following the dictates of his new employers to be, the world bank (Rockefeller, Morgan, Mullen, and others) in order to set up what is now known as the FED or Federal Reserve System.

It is clear to me, after reading the documents which will form the proof positive, that the income tax is illegal, and should be eliminated by Congress and the President.

Now: to the meat of the matter.

FACTS: The American people are fearful of their government. They are terrified of the IRS!;

The IRS has not ever been able to prove or even submit evidence that a law has been broken, because they cannot and have never quoted the law when taking peoples property, or filing a lien thru a third party, usually a bank;

The President, you, have openly stated many times that you are not happy

with the tax structure of this nation;

The Socialist Democrats have control of the U. S. Senate, & damned nearly full control the U. S. House of Representatives;

The Socialist Democrats using their very capable, very productive, spin facilities consisting of strongly leftist leaning "news" Media (Print, NPR, & TV) with their frequent TV staged appearances are doing an excellent job of tearing the Republican party and you, our President to shreds;

The Republican Party is in dire need of something to galvanize the dumb-ed down, brain dead, pathetic, John Q Public, who in his apathy does nothing for his country, hell most of them don't even vote anymore;

The televised, well publicized, (I have alerted well over 15,372 people myself & hopefully they even more) Congressional hearings were scheduled on the 27th and 28th of February 2002, and would cover essentially the world by TV and the Internet. It would have surely caused a fuss across the country. However, members of congress lied to our people, reps of the DOJ and Treasury knew that they could not defend themselves so they ducked out of the scheduled meetings. Bartlett lied to us when he said the meetings were scheduled, when fact he did not cause a conference room to even be

tentatively reserved.

THE PLAN

MY SUGGESTIONS ARE THAT:

1..You, President Bush, in a public address via TV/Radio, discuss the state of "whatever", and during the course of your discussions calmly comment on the congressional hearings that were coming up in February. Then announce that you were rescheduling the meetings yourself, and then continue on to other subjects;

2..You, President Bush, cause the Sec of the Treasury to comment, via some media or other, the fact that the Bush Administration is unhappy with the income tax provisions as they stand and, that the Republican members of Congress have scheduled future hearings to determine the legality of such tax;

3..You, President Bush, issue an Executive Order to the Secretary of the Treasury directing him to direct the IRS to cease and desist any and all activities regarding the taking of peoples or business's real or personal property [see the 4th and 5th amendments to The Constitution] pending the results of these hearings;

4..You, President Bush, issue an Executive Order to the Sec of the Treasury placing any and all Federal income taxes collected to date, and to be collected for the year 2002, into an escrow account with all monies to be returned to the source of such taxes if the results of this Congressional Hearing does in fact prove to the Government and more importantly TO THE PEOPLE, repeat, TO THE PEOPLE, that such taxes as now being collected are indeed illegal. Right now we have a government of the CFR, by the CFR, and

for the CFR;

5..You, President Bush, after the hearings are terminated, and BEFORE Congress has a chance to publish its findings, (which would probably end up in the Congressional Register which no one including Members of Congress ever read anyway), issue an Executive Order declaring that after serious, and very detailed study by members of your staff,(repeat, your staff, not the staff of the Socialist Democrats), of all the evidence presented during the Congressional hearings, you have determined that the Federal Income Tax is in fact an illegal tax, that the 16th Amendment was not legally ratified, therefore the collection of such tax is denied pending resolution of the dilemma by Congress;

6. You, President Bush, issue a request to Congress to initiate action to establish a National Sales Tax, so-called Value Tax, TO BE PAID DIRECTLY TO THE UNITED STATES TREASURY, (repeat, TO BE PAID DIRECTLY TO THE U.S. TREASURY, Not one of the so called "banks" of the Federal Reserve, Not to the IRS which is just a funnel to the IMF and the Bankers), of 7.0% on the sales of any and everything except, the sale of natural and processed food items and Prescription medicines to, the consumer. The sales tax to be collected on the first sale of an item, and also on the resale of such item if the resale is done by a person or organization normally in the transaction of such business. [7.0% has been determined by me and a group of friends during the recent election champaign rhetoric, collectively, as being adequate to replace the income tax, (and now to maintain our "War on Terrorism")]. This sales tax will be terminated upon the declaration by the U.S. Congress, The President, by a Mass Remonstrance or otherwise Demonstration by The People, that the war is over. It will otherwise have a termination date of 01 January, 2004. (Art I, Sec 8, #12, "To raise and support Armies, but no Appropriation of Money to that Use shall be for a longer Term than two Years". The Constitution of The United States of America.):

7..to the maximum extent possible, publicity on your intentions and action, roadblocks, delaying tactics, and other problems being encountered must include informing We The People;

8..the Republican Party force themselves onto various liberal TV and NPR programs to keep the people informed of the truth, and not the lies spread by the left leaning "news" media..Dammit, fight fire with fire! COMMENTS:

1..It is my conviction that most of the Democrats in the Senate and many in the House are Socialists and will do all that they can to hinder any action of this type.

2...That the Republicans in the Senate and House have a very mi-nute percentage of members who are Socialists, therefore the President must be selective in who he enlists to help him.

3..That the President must NOT include in any way in his efforts to save this country from the Argentina Syndrom, Alan Greenspan or any other member of the FED, or of any member of the CFR hierarchy, especially Kissinger, Rockefeller, Volcker, board members of the Trilateral Commission, and other board members, and others at that level. It will be difficult with so damned many CFR members in your cabinet.

4.. That if you, the President can do this, there will be such a groundswell, an avalanche, of people to the folds of the Republican party, as to astonish the Socialist Democrats and put them in a state of panic. It will pull the pathetic, apathetic J. Q. Citizens out of their doldrums and feelings of helplessness, and we may restore the faith of the owners of this country in the integrity of their government Of the People, By the People, and For the People. Right now, we do not believe, trust, or respect members of our federal government. Right now we fear them.

5...Article I, Section 8, "The Congress shall have power: 1. To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and excises, to pay Debts and provide for the common Defence......, but all duties, imposts and excises shall be uniform throughout the United States;"

If this idea and plan as presented by We The People is accepted, we want no personal consideration of any kind, no recognition of any kind. For God and Country. Long Live the United States of America! THE IRON IS HOT...NOW IS THE TIME TO STRIKE...

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY FIFTH doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 35TH one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: 352-344-9073. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net 35 of 39... 100.1.5.0.0 End.

"I do verily believe that a single, consolidated government would become the

most corrupt government on earth." Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800.

"Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human freedom. It is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves." William Pitt speech to the House of Commons.

"You shall have one world government, whether or not you like it, by consent or by conquest." Former FDR aide, James Warburg CFR/TC, in testimony before the US Senate Foreign Relations Committee, 17 Feb 1950.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 36

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

CHIEF JUSTICE ADMITS NO FAILURE TO FILE INCOME TAX LAW EXISTS !



Document 100.1.5.1.0 36 0f 39

CHIEF JUSTICE ADMITS NO FAILURE TO FILE INCOME TAX LAW EXISTS !

U.S. Supreme Court Chief Justice Admits No 'Failure To File' Income Tax Law Exists

Source: From Paralegals: paralegals@prodigy.net

It can all be found here:

http://supreme.lp.findlaw.com/supreme_court/docket/2001/january.html#00-1831 http://www.supremecourtus.gov/oral_arguments/argument_transcripts/00-1831.pd

 \mathbf{f}

Read all of page 5 & 6, lines 9 thru 24 of the oral argument! Read the case here:

http://supct.law.cornell.edu/supct/html/00-1831.ZS.html

In the transcript of the Oral Argument:

He (Chief Justice Rhenquist) and the United States attorney (Kent Jones) admit there is NO statute (LAW) that makes it a crime for "failure to file" an income tax return!

QUOTE: "I'm not familiar with a statute that makes that a crime by itself" ..."but the fact that you didn't file...frankly...it's my impression that that would not by itself be a crime".

...then it says on pg. 6 lines 20-25 of the transcript, Chief Justice of the United States Supreme Court William Rhenquist said:

"We'd better not let the word get out"..."We'll keep it just

among ourselves"... and they have the nerve to laugh about it! The attorney then defers all Title 18 (??) questions to Justice Kennedy.

UNITED STATES V. CRAFT (00-1831) Web-accessible at: http://supct.law.cornell.edu/supct/html/00-1831.ZS.html

UNITED STATES SUPREME COURT UNITED STATES, PETITIONER v. SANDRA L. CRAFT No. 00 1831 Justice Thomas, with whom Justice Stevens and Justice Scalia join, dissenting. "That the federal tax lien did not attach to the Grand Rapids property is further supported by the consensus among the lower courts. For more

than 50 years, every federal court reviewing tenancies by the entirety in States with a similar understanding of tenancy by the entirety as Michigan has concluded that a federal tax lien cannot attach to such property to satisfy an individual spouses tax liability.8 This consensus is supported by the IRS consistent recognition, arguably against its own interest, that a federal tax lien against one spouse cannot attach to property or rights to property held as a tenancy by the entirety.9"

Footnote 8: See IRS v. Gaster, 42 F.3d 787, 791 (CA3 1994) (concluding that the IRS is not entitled to a lien on property owned as a tenancy by the entirety to satisfy the tax obligations of one spouse); Pitts v. United States, 946 F.2d 1569,

1571 1572 (CA4 1991) (same); United States v. American Nat. Bank of Jacksonville, 255 F.2d 504, 507 (CA5), cert. denied, 358 U.S. 835 (1958) (same);

Raffaele v. Granger, 196 F.2d 620, 622 623 (CA3 1952) (same); United States v. Hutcherson, 188 F.2d 326, 331 (CA8 1951) (explaining that the interest of one spouse in tenancy by the entirety property is not a right to property or property in any sense); United States v. Nathanson, 60 F. Supp. 193, 194 (ED Mich. 1945)

(finding no designation in the Federal Revenue Act for imposing tax upon property held by the entirety for taxes due from one person alone); Shaw v. United States, 94 F. Supp. 245, 246 (WD Mich. 1939) (recognizing that the nature of the estate

under Michigan law precludes the tax lien from attaching to tenancy by the entirety property for the tax liability of one spouse). See also Benson v. United States, 442 F.2d 1221, 1223 (CADC 1971) (recognizing the Government s concession that property owned by the parties as tenants by the entirety cannot be subjected to a tax lien for the debt of one tenant); Cole v. Cardoza, 441 F.2d 1337, 1343 (CA6 1971) (noting Government concession that, under Michigan law, it had no valid claim against real property held by tenancy by the entirety).

Footnote 9: See, e.g., Internal Revenue Manual °5.8.4.2.3 (RIA 2002), available at WESTLAW, RIA IRM database (Mar. 29, 2002) (listing property owned as tenants by the entirety as among the assets beyond the reach

of the Government's tax lien); id., °5.6.1.2.3 (recognizing that a consensual lien may be appropriate when the federal tax lien does not attach to the property in question. For example, an assessment exists against only

one spouse and the federal tax lien does not attach to real property held as tenants by the entirety.);

IRS Chief Counsel Advisory (Aug. 17, 2001) (noting that consensual liens, or mortgages, are to be used as a means of securing the Government s right to collect from property the assessment lien does not attach to, such as real property held as a tenancy by the entirety (emphasis added)); IRS Litigation Bulletin No. 407 (Aug. 1994) (

Traditionally, the government has taken the view that a federal tax lien against a single debtor-spouse does not attach to property or rights to property held by both spouses as tenants by the entirety.); IRS Litigation Bulletin No. 388 (Jan. 1993) (explaining that neither the Department of Justice nor IRS chief counsel interpreted United States v. Rodgers, 461 U.S. 677 (1983), to mean that a federal tax lien against one spouse encumbers his or her interest in entireties property, and noting that it do[es] not believe the Department

will again argue the broader interpretation of Rodgers, which would extend the reach of the federal tax lien to property held by the entireties); Benson, supra, at 1223; Cardoza, supra, et 1343. ICE - Investigating Curious Evidence <u>http://iresist.com/ice/ice@iresist.com</u>

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org

Then take a look at these sites:http://www.dixierising.comhttp://www.dixienet.orghttp://www.southerncaucus.orghttp://www.southerncaucus.orghttp://www.southern-style.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY SIXTH doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please

send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 36TH one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: 352-344-9073. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net 36 of 39... 100.1.5.1.0 End.

I pledge allegiance to the States & the flag for which it stands , united as if one nation, under God, w/equal Liberty & equal Justice for all.

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius

Caesar.

Part 37

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

362

Together, With Force



39

Document 100.2.0.0.037OfTogether, With Force37

Let's Challenge Those Who Dare Tax Our Labor

Let's Be Vigilant In This and Other Matters of Liberty!

"Men by their constitutions are naturally divided into two parties: (1) Those who fear and distrust the people and wish to draw all powers from them into the hands of the higher classes, (2) Those who identify themselves with the people, have confidence in them, cherish and consider them as the most honest and safe, although not the most wise depository of the public interests. In every country these two parties exist; and in every one where they are free to think, speak and write they will declare themselves." In Jefferson's quotation above, the word "constitution" refers not to the set of fundamental laws and principles that normally govern the operation of a government, but rather to man's composition or make-up, for instance his mental disposition -- his "nature."

What Jefferson was saying, in effect, was that it is in the natural order of organized societies for people to be inclined to either relinquish power into the hands of the "higher classes" of that society or to have power reside in the hands of the common citizenry, even though the people may not always be the most prudent nor most effective managers of that power.

We know how Jefferson and the other framers of the state and federal Constitutions declared themselves on this issue of power.

Jefferson declared himself most succinctly when he wrote, "I know of no safe depository of the ultimate powers of a society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it away from them, but to inform their discretion by education."

The state and federal Constitutions stand as irrefutable evidence of how the framers declared their intentions. Our constitutions unquestionably bound the ultimate power in our society into the hands of the People. Its source was the Creator and each man experienced and shared equally from its grace.

Our constitutions are a set of essential principles that guarantee individual rights and restrict the government, by a set of legal "chains" that bind the government, and thereby restrict its power. These "pieces of paper" are man's attempt to codify and express these extremely powerful precepts defining the relationships between authority, governance and man. Unfortunately, the mere presence of unambiguous and restrictive language within our Constitutions does not change the mental disposition of those individuals in our society from the "higher classes" who, by their very nature, continually desire and scheme to seize all power from the People for the agenda and objectives of the "higher classes."

There have been, and will continue to be, people like Professor Alan Dershowitz (Harvard Law School) who do not identify with the People; who do not respect the Peoples' Constitutions. Their impetus and avocation is to draw power from the People for dubious experiments in social engineering, wealth redistribution and "advanced" theories of governance.

They freely ignore the letter, design and spirit of the Constitution. They freely and cynically seek to circumvent its provisions. They loudly proclaim that the world at large and the nature of men and government has changed so radically over 200 years that the "higher classes" can now solve every social and national problem without regard for the Peoples' unalienable rights or ancient pieces of paper they say have little meaning in our "advanced" civilization.

Worst of all, they dupe the unwitting populace into approving constitutional amendments that have the effect of shifting power away from the people and into the hands of those in "higher classes."

Such has been the case, for instance, with the exercise of authority over the individual's labor.

We are alarmed over the extent to which government power (limited at first) is now being abused. We are alarmed at the high level of arrogance being

displayed by people elected or appointed as public servants.

From sea-to-shining-sea we must sound the alarm and fight against the encroaching tyranny and despotism that has pushed the People unwillingly and unwittingly into servitude, public debt, dependence on government, social malady, and moral and spiritual decay.

Recall the wisdom of Thomas Jefferson. Some people, by their very nature, prefer to see the ultimate power in the "higher classes." Everyone else prefers to see the power repose in the people in meaningful ways.

Our Government has clearly grown beyond the control of the People. It has been unchallenged by the ordinary, non-aligned citizens in any meaningful way -- until now.

For the good of our present society, and in the interest of our posterity, it is dead certain that the time has come for every one of "We The People" to personally and publicly declare themselves.

Which group are you in? Are you a reformer or a loyalist?

We must begin to build a record of those who declare themselves to want the ultimate power in America to remain in the hands of the people and those who do not -- a record that will ring in history the same bell that heralded our country's Declaration of Independence.

The We The People Congress is taking action. We are initiating a campaign. We are calling upon all people who are free to think, speak and write for themselves, to declare themselves.

We will move people everywhere to declare themselves. Our numbers will grow as the light of these truths shines farther.

Who do you favor having the ultimate power of governance -- those in high places, or the people themselves?

What we the people do about run-away government and the steady erosion of our rights, liberties and freedoms begins with you.

Remember, an act of tyranny anywhere is a threat to freedom everywhere.

We urge you to declare yourself by joining the We The People Congress.

There is no gray area here. The issue is black or white.

You either believe as Prof. Dershowitz does that, "We have no unalienable rights, all rights are subject to modification, the Constitution is merely a piece of paper and government should not be limited by the Constitution because it can do good things for people," OR you believe that our government is a government of, by and for the people and that we do, in fact, have unalienable rights that are guaranteed by the state and federal constitutions and that government is limited those constitutions.

Have you been endowed by nature with good health and strength to attend a few meetings in your geographic area, read and distribute civic information and write letters to the editor?

Have you been endowed by good fortune enough to own a computer and to spend some of your time on activities other than those directly associated with earning a living and educating and raising your children?

Have you been endowed with the intelligence to understand, the perception to see and the spirit to act for the benefit of a larger good?

Do you know the truth in your heart? Will you take personal responsibility, act decisively, seek out support across our land, and move to restore our nation, our freedoms and our Constitutionally limited form of government? If your answer is "yes" to these questions then you can help the people of America win what promises to be one of the most significant struggles for liberty and freedom our country has ever seen:

Having declared, it is now time to serve.

We hereby call on every American that believes in this sacred cause to volunteer to serve in the We The People Congress.

There is much to be done. Organization is the key. Organization is power. By acting in unison on common strategies and communicating across a vast network of grassroots volunteers we will rapidly bring our issues and our mandate to the forefront of the American consciousness.

We need to establish "Citizen Vigilance Centers" state-by-state, county-by-county and town-by-town, with reform minded patriots networked by computers, coordinating activities nationwide. This takes organization.

We need a "Freedom Revival." We need to make the constitution the religion of the land once again. We need to fill arenas around the country with people who desire to be inspired by the history, meaning, effect and significance of every provision of our founding documents. This takes organization.

We need to develop plans, strategies and tactics to counter the forces that are allied to erode our God-given, divine rights, freedoms and liberties, including:

The right to property The right to a public trial The right to a speedy trial The right to a speedy trial The right to a trial by a jury The right to due process of law The right to due process of law The right to a fully informed jury The right to a fully informed jury The right to keep and bear arms The right to keep and bear arms The right to freedom from vote fraud The right to freedom from taxes on wages The right to a republican form of government The right to a politically independent judiciary The right to freedom from involuntary servitude The right to confront the witnesses against you The right to freedom from searches without probable cause The right to a monetary system backed by a precious metal The right to freedom from government acts not enumerated The right to petition the government for a redress of grievances The right to freedom from laws that favor public over private education The right to freedom from being forced to be a witness against yourself The right to freedom from searches and seizures without proper warrants The right to freedom from the "same hands" controlling all three branches The right to freedom from having property taken without just compensation The right to freedom from federal laws in areas outside of federal jurisdiction

The right to freedom from the imposition of direct taxes not tied to the census

The right to representation loyal to the constitution rather than to a political party

The right to freedom from having an appeals court re-examine facts tried by a jury

The right to freedom from the use of the armed forces without a declaration of war

The right to freedom from constitutional amendments not ratified by ³/₄ of the States

The right to freedom from the usurpation of the powers of the Congress by the Executive

All this takes organization.

When the organization is in place and the plans are ready we will act on them, en bloc and in force.

Ours must be a pro-active, non-violent mass movement.

Let's Get Organized. Let's Act. The Hour Is Late.

First, learn about and join the We The People Congress and encourage others to do the same.

Contact the sender of this message to read about the We The People Congress (and how it relates to the We The People Foundation).

Contact the sender of this message for instructions on joining the We The People Congress

Then, volunteer to serve the WTP Congress as a local or state leader. Our country has 50 states and 3141 counties.

We The People Congress needs citizens who are willing and able to help the W T P Congress get up and running -- one for each county and one for each state.

The plan is to fill all "positions," as quickly as possible, on a pro tem basis, more or less on a first come, first serve basis. Soon, all the members of WTP Congress in each state will get to choose their local and state leaders.

Soon, preliminary activities and tactics will be announced to the network of

volunteers to activate and initiate. These will require very few resources except your time and your personal commitment to this cause.

The WTP Congress's Vision: Institutionalized Vigilance. The vision includes "Citizen Vigilance Centers" in every county (eventually, in every town and city).

The role of the Vigilance Centers will be to: Educate the people in every community about the essential principles of our system of governance and individual rights, Encourage other citizens to declare and join the WTP Congress, Monitor the behavior of local, state and federal governments and confront (intelligently, rationally and professionally) instances of unconstitutional or illegal behavior by those in government, and Mobilize citizens and members when the need arises for collective action on a national, state or local issue.

We have all driven through our state capital cities and seen the capitol buildings with their distinctive architecture and the dome on the top. When we see those buildings we instinctively know that is the seat of state government; that is where the state government is "taking care of the people."

In the long term, our vision includes the construction in each state's capital city, of a Citizens' Vigilance Center with distinctive architecture, like that of Jefferson's Monticello, such that when the people see it they will instinctively know that this is where the People stand eternal watch over their government.

Unlike the state capitols, liberty will be the passion of the people working in the Citizens' Vigilance Centers.

Unlike the state capitols, the citizens working in the Citizens' Vigilance Centers will habitually avoid political questions, focusing, instead, on issues of governance -- comparing the behavior of the government with the requirements of the state and federal constitutions, and professionally confronting all instances of unconstitutional and illegal governmental behavior.

Unlike the state capitols, the citizens working in the Citizens' Vigilance Centers will serve higher callings -- not "higher classes."

Issues of governance shall be their focus. The Constitution of our land will be defended and instances of unconstitutional and illegal governmental behavior will be confronted directly. The People will restore their rights never to lose them again. The People will flourish materially, socially and spiritually as held in the visions of our Founding Fathers.

The eye of vigilance shall never be closed.

Our sleep is now ended.

It is time to unite.

It is time to organize.

It is time to act.

Let's roll.

For additional information concerning the We The People Congress you may contact me and I will provide the forwarding address's, etc., for this movement. This document is provided only for your information and further exploration if desired. By this action I remain neutral in all aspects until I find out more about it. Respectfully, Chester L McWhorter Sr. Mission Statement.. <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org/aboutus.htm</u> The mission of the We The People organization is:

1. To protect, preserve and enhance the unalienable rights, liberties and freedoms of the people.

2. To teach people that under our system of governance all power comes from the people and all government is limited by our written constitutions.

3. To help people become better informed about the history and meaning of every provision of the Declaration of Independence and their State and federal constitutions.

4. To help people become better informed about what is really going on in government.

5. To help people become better informed about how to confront unconstitutional and illegal behavior by those wielding power in government at all levels.

6. To institutionalize vigilance by the ordinary, nonaligned citizen-voter-taxpayers.

The We The People organization

The organization includes two separate corporations which are connected by a mutuality of purpose: 1) the We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education, which is an educational corporation that cannot engage in political activity and is supported by tax-deductable donations; and 2), the We The People Congress, which is a membership corporation which can engage in political activity and is supported by membership dues.

What we see, more and more, is that the way the government is operating is in sharp contrast to the way it was designed to work. The situation continues to deteriorate. The country appears to be rushing headlong into debt, dependency and decay. Notably, the judiciary is not the independent, co-equal branch of the government that it was designed to be. Instead, the record shows that when it comes to challenges to governmental behavior, by ordinary, nonaligned citizens, the judiciary is likely to cooperate with the executive and/or legislature in a collective decision, even if that decision denies to the citizens their unalienable rights. To make matters worse, the departure from an essential, fundamental principle in the one instance becomes a precedent for a second, that second for a third and so forth, until, as Jefferson warned, "the bulk of society is reduced to be mere automations of misery.."

We have also learned is that when it comes to confronting uncivil and

unjust government (as when government steps outside the boundaries drawn around its power by the written constitutions), education of citizens, by citizens, will often be for naught unless that education is coupled with demands on the government by a critical mass of concerned citizens. As Frederick Douglas said in 1849, "Power concedes nothing without a demand. It never did, and it never will. Find out just what the people will submit to and you have found out the exact amount of injustice and wrong which will be imposed upon them; and these will continue until they have resisted with either words, or blows, or by both. The limits of tyrants are prescribed by the endurance of those whom they suppress."

The extra-governmental processes available to the general citizenry to help governments at all levels return to a genuine allegiance to the federal and state constitutions and to govern in conformity with their requirements are, basically, popular education and political activism. Under our circumstances, one without the other is of no avail.

The need for popular education has at least two causes: first, the failure of the public schools to teach the history, meaning, effect and significance of every provision of the founding documents -- the essential principles; and, second, the need for the citizenry to always be vigilant and conscious about their right to intelligently, professionally and rationally confront unconstitutional and illegal behavior by those wielding governmental power.

The need for political activism becomes apparent as we realize that constitutional governance is simply not possible through existing political and governmental processes due in large part to the control and influence the major political parties have over the selection and behavior of our legislators, governors and judges and the influence various special interests and monied institutions have over our political and governmental leaders, creating a virtual impossibility of reform.

A citizen-oriented pro-constitution movement in New York State settled upon two organizations, one (a Foundation) to fulfill the need for popular education and the other (a Congress) to fulfill the need for political activism. Both were incorporated on November 24, 1997. Their Certificates of Incorporation were amended on December 15, 2001 in recognition of the fact that as of 1999, their activities were no longer confined to New York State. Donate/Join <u>http://www.givemeliberty.org/donations/congress.asp</u>

We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education

The We The People Foundation for Constitutional Education has been established to fulfill the need for popular education including more information, awareness, and knowledge about the Declaration of Independence and every provision of the federal and state constitutions, about the sovereignty of the people whose will the constitutions are designed to express, and about the government they are meant to control through their constitutions. Its educational program works to inform the public, increase awareness, and encourage appropriate government reform through constitutional processes.

The Foundation is designed to carry out the broad scale educational program required to counteract the public ignorance and apathy we see as hampering the development of citizen vigilance and the acceptance of popular sovereignty essential to the proper governance of our constitutional democratic republics. The Foundation is an organization devoted to the a-political, public interest, teaching of civility "content" and the expression of the Jeffersonian ideal of a way of life rooted in constitutionality and civic action.

Conceptually, the Foundation exercises philosophical leadership in the total program. Eventually, combining a highly professional public education program with the penetrating analytical and legal activity and advocacy of a public- interest law firm, the Foundation is a source of vital information and education, supportive funding and professional legal undertakings on behalf of situations and individuals suffering from non-constitutional governance, all aimed at "the re-invigoration of constitutional constraints on government."

Donate to the Foundation

We The People Congress

The We The People Congress has been established for the purpose of developing in the public forum, from the ordinary, non-aligned citizenry, a constituency committed to what Mahatma Gandhi and Martin Luther King, Jr. referred to as a "militant, non-violent, mass-movement" with the goal of achieving substantial reforms in the structure and process of government, through political activism.

The Congress is designed as an advocacy organization, to carry the message vocally and politically to the people and to the various legislative and administrative organizations of government, seeking to influence attitudes of the body politic and legislative actions. This is an organization separate from the Foundation, institutionally, but connected by a mutuality of purpose.

The Congress will, by rational, intelligent and professional means make it difficult for those currently wielding political and governmental power to continue in power with a "business as usual" approach and lead the people toward significant improvements in our system of governance. We recognize that the acknowledgment of popular sovereignty as a social and political force is a fundamental need. The Congress is committed to achieving its purposes by all possible means short of violence.

The Foundation and the Congress recognize that the requirements for changes in governmental structure and process will include, but not necessarily be limited to: the clarification of the federal power to tax; the teaching in our schools of the history, meaning, effect and significance of every provision of our founding documents; increased accountability, ethics and efficiency; the clarification and strengthening of public-debt-limiting restrictions; the clarification and strengthening of the prohibitions regarding the gifting of public funds for private purposes; legislative reform including the strengthening of representative democracy and participatory democracy; a reduction in and control over the cost and secrecy of the legislatures; easier access to the ballot for independents and party insurgents; weakening of the power of political parties and of government in general; weakening of the desire of special interests to influence legislative bodies; non-partisan elections; a judiciary that is more independent and accountable; and, laws which do not favor public education over private education.

Join the Congress

Certificates of Incorporation and By-Laws

Certificate of Incorporation for the Foundation, as amended Dec. 15, 2001.\ By-Laws of the Foundation, as amended Dec. 15, 2001.

Certificate of Incorporation for the Congress, as amended Dec. 15, 2001.

By-Laws of the Congress, as amended Dec. 15, 2001.

Join We The People Congress

(Not Tax Deductible)

"Yes, I want to volunteer to serve the We The People Congress!"

Do you want to serve as a: County Leader or State Leader

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org

http://www.jbs.org

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY SEVENTH doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 37TH one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: 352-344-9073. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net 37 of 39... 100.2.0.0. End.

Quote: We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we [the CFR] need is the right major crisis and the nation[s] will accept the New World Order. End Quote. David Rockefeller: Founder and Honorary Chairman, Council of the Americas; Chairman, Americas Society; Founder, Forum of the Americas; Chairman, Emeritus, Council on Foreign Relations [CFR]; Founder and Honorary Chairman, Trilateral Commission [TC]; Chairman, The Bilderbergs. [How does the 11 Sept 2001 attack upon our country figure into this? CLMsr]

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 37

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

A monetary trail---follow the bread crumbs



Document 100.2.0.1.0... 38 of 39..... A monetary trail---follow the bread crumbs **COMMUNIST LINKS TO THE FEDERAL RESERVE.**

http://www.the-oil-patch.com/archive/links-fed-res.html.

Hope of the Wicked - The Master Plan to Rule the World by Ted Flynn. "The paper money in your wallet contains these words: "Federal Reserve Note. This note is legal tender for all debts, public and private." Why does paper money not state that it is a note from the Treasury of the United States? The Federal Reserve is not the Treasury, it is a central bank. To put it in every day terms, it is a private corporation, which claims to provide a service to the people of the United States by furnishing the money which is used in our banking system.

"Another way to look at it: the monetary system of the United States is in the hands of a few very wealthy and powerful individuals who control our economy. What this means is that the power of the Federal Reserve exceeds and supercedes that of our President and Congress. The Federal Reserve is not accountable to them. They have never published an annual report and their meetings are not reported to the press until six months after they have made a monetary decision.

"WHO OWNS the Federal Reserve System? - There has always been much speculation about who owns the Federal Reserve System. We don't mean the managers of the twelve Federal Reserve Banks, nor the members of the Federal Reserve Board who make decisions in favor of the owners, nor those who sit in the Open Market Committee, which operates only through the New York Branch of the Federal Reserve. We mean the real owners of the Federal Reserve. This has been one of the best-kept secrets of all time, because the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 provided that the names of the owner banks must remain secret. However, R.E. McMaster, publisher of the newsletter The Reaper, asked his Swiss and Saudi Arabian contacts which banks hold controlling stock in the Federal Reserve System.

The answer:

Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris Israel Moses Seif Banks of Italy Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam Lehman Brothers Bank of New York Kuhn, Loeb Bank of New York Chase Manhattan Bank of New York Goldman, Sachs Bank of New York [The Federal Reserve has NEVER been audited, nor has the Federal Reserve EVER paid a single penny in taxes other than property tax. TRILLIONS upon TRILLIONS of TAX FREE DOLLARS have been laundered off the backs of the simple minded people under the income tax scheme for payment of the erroneous and fictitious National Debt.]

"We are grateful to The Washington Post, The New York Times, Time magazine, and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promise of discretion for almost forty years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during those years. But the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The super-national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries." -- David Rockefeller, at a 1991 Bilderberger meeting.

"Nationhood as we know it will be obsolete; all states will recognize a single, global authority. National sovereignty wasn't such a great idea after all." - Strobe Talbott, former Deputy Secretary of State and Bill Clinton's Oxford roommate, in Time, July 1992.

"It is the sacred principles enshrined in the United Nations Charter to which the American people will henceforth pledge their allegiance. --President George Bush, addressing the U.N. General Assembly, February 1, 1992

[Why did Congress surrender it's obligation set forth by the Constitution to regulate and maintain our national monetary system? Does the Constitution allow Congress to delegate their responsibilities to the Federal Reserve? The Federal Reserve is no more FEDERAL than the Federal Express. It is a pr ivate banking cartel.]

[Why are Sovereign citizens of the states so willing to surrender their freedoms and liberties caused by un-constitutional acts such as Executive Orders, Income Tax, Sales Tax, War Powers, NAFTA, GATT, and a host of other communist goals. Are we brain dead? Have our brain cells quit talking to each other?]

"Abbreviated references such as GATT, NAFTA, and WTO have become familiar to most Americans. The news media provide reports about free trade when there is a debate among politicians, but the details presented are usually scant. The public has not been given the complete and proper picture when it comes to these international agreements.

"On November 20, 1993, the Senate voted on a treaty called the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA). The Senate approved it by a vote of sixty-one to thirty-eight, but a perplexing question lingers to this day. Since NAFTA was passed by less than two thirds of the Senate, how could it possibly be valid under the Constitution? After a long and heated discussion of pertinent issues, why was there no mention of this constitutional concern?

Considering the fact that thirty-eight senators voted against NAFTA, and numerous high profile leaders sought the demise of the treaty, it would seem as if and all arguments would have been used in an attempt to defeat the measure.

[Make no mistake that GATT, NAFTA, WTO, and the Federal Reserve all form a

conspiracy for One World Government being implemented by the United Nations and the UN Charter, all under the control of the Council on Foreign Relations and its attack arm, the Trilateral Commission..]

"The trend towards world government involves the quite networking of thousands of individuals. If there is a conspiracy to establish a one world government, it has become an open one. Consider the title of H.G. Wells' book, The Open Conspiracy: Blue Prints for a World Revolution. The corporate elite reveal much about their plans, because they look at the people with contempt, having had their way for many years. President Nixon told The New York Times on November 10, 1972: "The average American is just like the child in the family." Averell Harriman said the American people wanted nothing better than to "go to the movies and drink Coke." In 1996, Ted Turner, head of CNN, said before an international forum: "The U.S. has got some of the dumbest people in the world. I want you to know that."

"People attack the view that there is a conspiracy involving the wealthy and powerful to achieve world government. This is done because globalist advocates are unable to refute these claims. When the message can not be refuted, the messenger is attacked. Thomas Jefferson warned: "Single acts of tyranny may be ascribed to the accidental opinion of a day. But a series of oppressions, begun at a distinguished period, and pursued unalterably through every change of ministers, too plainly proves a deliberate systematic plan of reducing us to slavery."

[If you would like to learn more about the Federal Reserve, One World Government and the United Nations, please visit our web site at <u>www.the-oil-patch.com</u>]

To: Walter Publishing & Research, POB 370, Ph: 541-955-0117, 800-955-0116; Fax: 541-471-3000. E-mail: walter@internetcds.com

Merlin, Oregon 07532

Dear Walter:

You are requested to prepare and mail two copies of the book, The Coming Battle, The True History of Our National Debt, as follows: (SNIP)....Interesting how this 100 year old book of Mr Walbert dovetails right into this video and how we have lost our firm currency backing, and control of our government to the banks...

The book was censored for 100 years!

First published in 1899, republished for the first time in 100 years! 'The Coming Battle' documents from congressional records, newspaper reports and writings by the founding fathers and others a chronology of events long forgotten that shaped our fledgling nation from 1776 to 1899. Read about the manipulation of our money and its supply, the intentional creation of recessions, depressions and panics. The manipulation of the stock markets.

The demonetization of silver. A Breathtaking history told in the words of a contemporary witness to these events.

You must have this book! Great gift for anyone interested in history, government, economics or the fate of

our nation.

There is a VHS Video by A&E Home Video 327 Holly Court, Williston, Vermont, 05495, 800-708-1776, item number AH43226, which has in the fourth volume of the series of scenes on the gold being stored in bank vaults and shows one such vault in NY Manhattan where gold is still being loaded into. It also talks about our currency being worthless and based on faith only, as none of our money is backed up by anything of real value, such as gold or silver. . Chet] We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit: http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org Then take a look at these sites: http://www.dixierising.com

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY EIGHTH doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as <u>xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com</u> or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 38TH one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch.

Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

A

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: 352-344-9073. E-mail: <u>robertthebruce@naturecoast.net</u> 38 of 39... 100.2.0.1.0 End.

"There is in Italy a power which we seldom mention in this House. I mean the secret societies. It is useless to deny, because it is impossible to conceal, that a great, part of Europe--The whole of Italy and France and a great portion of Germany, to say nothing of other countries--is covered with a network of those secret societies, just as the superficies of the Earth is now being covered with railroads. And what are their objects? They do not attempt to conceal them. They do not want constitutional government: they do not want ameliorated institutions, they wan to change the tenure of the land, to drive out the present owners of the soil and to put an end to ecclesiastical establishments. Some of them may go further.." (DISRAELI in the House of Commons, 14 July 1856.)

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

Part 39

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN

"...a network of net workers..."

APFN Contents Page:<u>Click Here</u>

Message Board

APFN Home Page

346

The Injustice of Income Tax...Alan Keyes



Alan Keyes

Document 100.2.0.2.0 **The Injustice of Income Tax...Alan Keyes.** 39 of 39 Date: 22 June, 2002 10:24 PM

Income tax usurps privacy, allows the federal government to control income and paves a path to tyranny.

Few issues provide such an enduring occasion for political debate as the question of how to fund the federal government--the question of taxes. In recent years, we have approached national agreement that the current system is deeply and perhaps fatally flawed. Accordingly, politicians have presented various versions of what they call "fundamental reform."

But much of the talk of fundamental reform is really an effort to tinker with the existing tax system in order to help diffuse growing public discomfort and even outrage. Few political leaders are willing to consider the most necessary change because it would involve removing politicians from the gatekeeper role over income and resources of all Americans.

Real reform requires abolishing the income tax and returning to the system our founders intended. This means funding the federal government with tariffs, duties and excise taxes or sales taxes, not with the privacy-destroying income tax. We should return to our nation's original tax.

Government Controls Decisions

Our founders frequently quoted a principle from William Blackstone's Commentaries on the Laws of England: "A power over a man's resources is a power over his will." To control the resource base of a decision-maker is to control his decision. But the ultimate decision-maker in American life and politics must be the people. And the people cannot be free without a resource base of material comfort and sustenance free from government domination or control. A tax system putting government in control of the people's income tends irresistibly to put government in control of political decisions as well. The founders sought to avoid this path to tyranny. So they declared a direct tax on the income of individuals unconstitutional.

The reversal of that wisdom came during the "progressive" era at the beginning of the 20th century. A mentality of class warfare prevailed at the time, a first flush of socialism in American life, and the income tax movement was one of its results. Setting farmers against industrialists, urban folk against rural, poor against rich, everyone was led to expect that an income tax would hit the other group harder. Chiefly, of course, the argument was that the rich would pay a dis-proportionate share. What they didn't tell us was that in this socialist scheme anyone with a private dollar is suspected of being too rich.

We ought to have realized that the income tax is utterly incompatible with liberty. It is actually a form of slavery. A slave is someone the fruit of whose labor is controlled by somebody else. A slave is not somebody with nothing. Rather, he has only what the master lets him have.

Under the income tax, the government takes whatever percentage of the earner's income it wants. The income tax, therefore, represents our national surrender to the government of control over all the money we earn. There are, in principle, no restrictions to the pre-emptive claim the government has upon our income.

No American government has seriously pressed this claim on our income to its logical conclusion--the explicit demand that all income be handed over to the government and any private expenditures made subject to government approval [some members of the CFR are already forecasting the discontinuance of money and using only a form of debit/credit card in lieu of cash/money. CLMsr]. But we are deeply unwise to underestimate the power of the confiscatory principle in the hands of a government determined to pursue its advantage. The federal government could bankrupt the country in short order, merely by deciding to insist more aggressively than it already does on collecting the money we have already agreed it has the right to take. We must insist on the erection of constitutional protection, beyond the reach of any Congress or President to override, of the fact that American citizens own the dollars they earn. Without such protection, we hold these dollars merely subject to the government's revocable permission.

The withholding--tax system disguises this dangerous loss of control. One of the effects of withholding is that we don't even realize that government money is actually our money. Most of us think that only our net pay--our actual paycheck--is our money, and what is withheld is the government's money. We tend to think this because our government simply grabs part of the money we have earned.

I once heard a caller to a talk radio show object to the proposal

that taxpayers cover the savings-and-loan debacle, demanding instead that the government pay for it, as though the government could pay for anything without using dollars taken from us.

Surrender of Privacy.

The income tax threatens our liberty in many ways, but surely the most alarming and outrageous is its requirement that we surrender our privacy by exposing all the sources of our income to the government. One of the prudent protections of liberty is to treat the government, which today seems to be your friend, as if tomorrow it could become your enemy. No army exposes all lines of supply and all resources even to its allies, much less to its enemies.

While our government is not our enemy [by damn, this is a doubtful conjecture. CLMsr] in the traditional sense, our founders were ever mindful that liberty depends upon vigilance against the temptations of tyranny. That's why, if we mean to retain our freedom, it is our duty to maintain material resources for action that the government cannot control and manipulate. But with the income tax, we surrender the ability to maintain economic associations without the knowledge of the government.

It gets even worse. Through government social engineering, such as bestowing a revocable "501--C3" non-profit status on churches, the government is able to manipulate the tax system in order to gain control over our institutions of conscience, character and moral formation. The American Revolution itself would never have happened without the courage of such institutions, particularly churches. The same is true of the abolition of slavery and of all the other great movements of conscience in American history. These efforts were decisively motivated by principled private associations. The role once played by those institutions in boldly challenging us to oppose inroads against our liberty has been gutted. As a result of the income tax, we have subjected the entire sector of conscience to the control and manipulation of the government. As a result we have muffled what ought to be the voice of independent faith and conscientious action in our society.

National Sales Tax.

We don't need to improve the income tax. We need to get rid of it. Our founding fathers had a simple and clear vision of a citizenry with control over the money it worked to earn and with the corresponding ability and independent judgement to exercise its rightful authority over government.

Whether to save money or spend it was intended to be a matter of the sovereign liberty of citizens, who would decide what to do with every dollar. Under a national sales tax, this is exactly what would happen. Only after we decide what to do with our money can the portion used for purchases in the open marketplace be subject to tax. The sales tax requires no surrender of privacy, no confession to the government of our entire economic life.

Furthermore, a sales tax would make it much harder to avoid paying legitimate federal tax without good reason. Those in criminal enterprises who have never filed a federal tax return would have to pay the national sales tax charged by the merchants who provide his goods and services. When such a person enters the marketplace to make a purchase, he would pay the tax just like everyone else is paying. The sales tax is a more equitable system, because the incidence of taxation is more evenly distributed throughout the population.

But under a national sales--tax system, equity would not come at the price of giving up control of our money. Rather, a national sales tax would restore to American working people their control over the incidence of taxation. Only the relatively well--off have that opportunity under the present system because they can hire lawyers and accountants to calculate the most advantageous tax strategies and exploit arbitary technicalities.

The most important goal of tax policy must be reclaiming control over taxation, on which dollars and on how much of our income the tax actually falls. Today, taxation is entirely outside the control of most working Americans because it is determined by politicians and bureaucrats and manipulated by clever lawyers and accountants. The liberating power of a national sales--tax system is that it would end their control. Under a sales--tax system individual citizens would again be sovereign in deciding how much of their money will be subject to the tax at any given moment, according to their particular financial circumstances. Such a system will give us back control over our money that we have not had in generations--not since the income tax was [illegaly I might add..CLMsr.] imposed.

And that control will be financially crucial to families. When times are tight, instead of praying for politicians to pass a beneficent tax cut, Americans will have the power to give themselves tax cuts just by changing their spending and saving patterns. We already reduce our discretionary expenditures when money becomes tight, and under a sales--tax system our tax burden would also become a discretionary expenditure.

Congress will pass a national sales tax only when the people insist on it. To bring this day closer, it will be necessary to turn the attention of grassroots America to the real tax debate. That debate is not only about the rate of taxation and the bloated size of Government. [and all the pork barrel giveways. CLMsr.] It is also about the right to property and the preservation of our liberty. Americans must come to see that the tax reform we so urgently need is not more back--room manipulation of the income tax and its ever-mutable rates, schedules and regulations but rather its total replacement with the system our founders intended. We must remind our fellow citizens that the income tax is less than 100 years old, and that the nation did fine for a long time without it. A national sales tax is not a radical new proposal but is actually a return to the sensible and consistent understanding of liberty that the founders of America established. Returning to a sales tax is sound conservative thinking, which restores the system of taxation that stood the test of time in its proven compatibility with liberties of our people. The republic survived trials in its early years in part because we had a tax system that left the citizenry independent enough to successfully discipline its government.

America was built by people who, rightly and nobly, used the control over their actions and resources that a wise political order secured for them. The income tax expropriates the independence that made possible American prosperity, American character and ultimately American self--government. By keeping the income--tax, we are inexorably encouraging moral poverty--the poverty of motivation, of discipline and of responsibility--that we all sense has deepened in the America of recent decades.

By wisely turning back to the wisdom of our founders, we can renew an economic environment of wholesome motivation in which responsibility makes a difference. Real tax reform can help us make an historic break with the servile and passive habits of recent years and begin a new era of confident liberty. If we still believe we deserve--and have the capacity--to be free, ending the income tax is a duty to ourselves and to our posterity.

Authored by: Alan Keyes, Past Presidential Candidate, [IS NOT a member of the Council on Foreign Relations or any other known Anti-American organization.CLMsr.] "Alan Keyes is Making Sense", on MSNBC. NOTE: Copied from The American Legion Magazine, March 2002, pages 40, 42, & 44.

Provided by: Chester L McWhorter Sr, c/o504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Occupied Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: Same. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net

We have a Constitution and our Bill of Rights (the first 10 amendments) that makes us free. Right? Then visit:

http://www.trimonline.org http://www.getusout.org

http://www.thenewamerican.com http://www.givemeliberty.org http://www.jbs.org

Then take a look at these sites: <u>http://www.dixierising.com</u>

http://www.dixienet.org http://www.palmetto.org

http://www.southerncaucus.org http://www.spofga.org

http://www.southern-style.com http://www.nca.mybravenet.com

NOTE # 1: This is the THIRTY NINTH doc in a string of about 39 regarding the Income Tax, How it was illegally forced upon us, the collusion of various nation banks, including The Bank of England, the Banks of Europe, the Banks of the USA that make up the Non-Government organization known as the Fed and the bankers themselves dedicated to making this a Socialist Nation. As David Rockefeller reportedly said in 1973 when he and others formed the Trilateral Commission, "We will have this a Socialist Nation by the end of the year 2000." Well, with the help of our past Communist President, he damned well nearly did it. If Comrade Gore had been elected, it would be now! The last doc in this series is a plan that was presented to President Bush when he visited Florida recently. It was put directly into his hands. He has not acted upon it. We The People must initiate a campaign of letters, faxes, e-mails, and phone calls to him and others in our otherwise corrupt government letting them know of our displeasure. For God and Country, Chet.

NOTE # 2: [Should you wish to be removed from my mailing list, please send a message with the word remove in the subject line. If you got this from a mail list, such as xxxxx@xxxxgroups.com or something like that, then it is up to the moderator or owner of the list to remove my access based upon complaints of my material, abuse, or removal of your access if you request it.] Should you wish a copy of a numbered message (this is the 39TH one) that you may have missed, please e-mail me off net for a copy of it and I will be very happy to provide it. Chet.

You may forward this to every member of Congress by using a Mail Blaster application available on the Internet as follows:

Step 1. Access your web browser. Step 2. Type in the search block: <u>http://www.mailblasterdot.com</u>

Step 3. Click on Send Batch E-Mail which is on the left end of the screen.

Step 4. Type in your E-mail Address. Step 5. Click on Subject: Type in the subject of your document.

Step 6. Click on Message: Now here you can type in your message or you can paste a previously copied file here. You can also edit your message after you finish with the message and before sending it.

Step 7. Then click on select a file. Here you may click on:

demhouse.txt (Socialist Democrat House Members) or,

democsen.txt (Socialist Democrats Senate Members) or,

newsorg.txt (Many of the "anchor" news folks have their email address here for you to use) or,

rephouse.txt (Republican House of Representatives Members) or,

repubsen.txt (Republican Senate Members) or,

senators.txt (All Senators).

Step 8. After selecting the group to receive your message then click on

send batch. It will go to everyone listed in the batch. Remember: Nothing beats a letter AND a phone call.

Α

Chester L McWhorter Sr, 504 N. Brighton Rd, Lecanto, Florida. 34461. Ph: 352-344-9073. Fax: 352-344-9073. E-mail: robertthebruce@naturecoast.net 39 of 39... 100.2.0.2.0 End.

"Gentlemen, Comrades, do not be concerned about all you hear about glasnost and perstroika and democracy in the coming years. These are primarily for outward consumption. There will be no significant internal change within the Soviet Union, other that for cosmetic purposes. Our purpose is to disarm the Americans and let them go to sleep. We want to accomplish three things: One, we want the Americans to withdraw conventional forces from Europe. Two: we want them to withdraw nuclear forces from Europe. Three: We want the Americans to stop proceeding with the Strategic Defense Initiative." Mikhail Gorbachev, November 1987, in his address to the Politburo, their "Congress".

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by partiotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar."--Julius Caesar.

THE END

<Back The Bankruptcy of the United States



American Patriot Friends Network APFN